Public Document Pack southend-on-sea city council

Place Scrutiny Committee

Date: Monday, 4th July, 2022 Time: 6.30 pm Place: Council Chamber - Civic Suite

Contact: Tim Row - Principal Democratic Services Officer Email: committeesection@southend.gov.uk

AGENDA

| 4 | ۸na | logics | for | Abcon | ~~ |
|---|-----|--------|-----|-------|----|
| 1 | Apo | logies | 101 | Absen | Сe |

- 2 Declarations of Interest
- 3 Questions from Members of the Public
- 4 Minutes of the Meeting held on Monday, 14th March 2022
- 5 Minutes of the Special Meeting held on Tuesday, 22nd March, 2022

**** <u>ITEMS CALLED-IN/REFERRED DIRECT BY CABINET HELD ON TUESDAY</u> 14TH JUNE 2022

- Delivery of Southend 2050 Outcomes and Priorities: Annual Report and Provisional Resources Outturn 2021/22 (Pages 9 152)
 Called-in to all three Scrutiny Committees by Councillors Cox and Davidson
- Waste Procurement (Pages 153 166)
 Called-in by Councillors Cox and Davidson

**** ITEMS REFERRED DIRECT FROM CABINET HELD ON FRIDAY, 1ST JULY 2022

- 8 Levelling Up Fund Round 2 Referred direct by Cabinet
- 9 PSPO Dog Friendly Beach Referred direct by Cabinet
- 10 City Music Festival
 Referred direct by Cabinet
- **** ITEMS CALLED-IN FROM THE FORWARD PLAN

None

**** ITEMS FOR PRE-CABINET SCRUTINY

None

**** OTHER SCRUTINY MATTERS

- Joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project 2021/22 (Pages 167 190)
 Report of Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) attached.
- 12 Summary of Work 2021/22 & In-Depth Scrutiny Project 2022/23 (Pages 191 202)
 Report of Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) attached.

To: The Chair & Members of Place Scrutiny Committee:

Councillor J Courtenay (Chair),

Councillors J Warren (Vice-Chair), M Berry, M Borton, K Buck, S Buckley, M Davidson, M Dent, L Hyde, D Jarvis, A Jones, M Kelly, J Moyies, A Thompson, N Ward, P Wexham and R Woodley

Public Document Pack

SOUTHEND-ON-SEA CITY COUNCIL

Meeting of Place Scrutiny Committee

Date: Monday, 14th March, 2022 Place: Council Chamber - Civic Suite 4

Present: Councillor A Moring (Chair)

Councillors N Folkard (Vice-Chair), M Berry*, K Buck, D Cowan,

T Cox, M Dent, F Evans, K Evans, D Jarvis, K Robinson,

S Wakefield, C Walker, J Warren and P Wexham

(*Substitute in accordance with Council Procedure Rule 31.)

In Attendance: Councillors I Gilbert and C Mulroney (Cabinet Members)

J Williams, J Burr, I Kazalbash and T Row

Start/End Time: 6.35 pm - 7.45 pm

781 Apologies for Absence

Apologies for absence were received from Councillors George (no substitute), Mitchell (substitute: Councillor Berry) and Ward (no substitute).

782 Declarations of Interest

The following interests were declared at the meeting:

- (a) Councillors Gilbert and Mulroney (Cabinet Members) Interest in the called-in items; attended pursuant to the dispensation agreed at Council on 19th July 2012, under S.33 of the Localism Act 2011; and
- (b) Councillor Buck Minute Nos. 786 (Waste Collection Contract) and 789 (Waste Collection Contract Confidential Appendix) Non-pecuniary interest: A client of his is a waste contractor within Rochford.

783 Questions from Members of the Public

There were no questions from members of the public.

784 Minutes of the special meeting held on Monday 24th January 2022

Resolved:-

That the Minutes of the special meeting held on Monday 24th January 2022 be received, confirmed as a correct record and signed.

(NOTE: Whilst the Minutes of the special meeting of the Committee were approved as a correct record, the report of the Executive Director (Neighbourhoods and the Environment) regarding the Waste Collection Contract was subsequently withdrawn at the special meeting of Council held on Tuesday 25th February 2022 (Minute Nos. 644 and 646 refer). The Waste Collection

Contract was the subject of a further report which was presented to Cabinet at its meeting on 22nd February 2022).

785 Minutes of the Meeting held on Monday 7th February 2022

The Committee's attention was drawn to an omission in Minute No. 662 (Department for Transport Tranche 2 – Active Travel Fund), in that it did not record reference up to Council under Council Procedure Rule 39.

Resolved:-

That, subject to the inclusion of the reference of Minute 662 (Department for Transport Tranche 2 – Active Travel Fund) to full Council for consideration in accordance with Council Procedure Rule 39, the Minutes of the Meeting held on Monday, 7th February 2022 be received, confirmed as a correct record and signed.

786 Waste Collection Contract

The Committee considered Minute 725 of Cabinet held on 22nd February 2022, which had been called-in for scrutiny. The Committee also had before it the report of the Executive Director (Neighbourhoods and Environment) presenting two options for securing the future service provision of the Recycling, Waste and Cleansing Contract, with the express aim of supporting the Council's declared Climate Emergency, the Southend 2050 Ambition and meeting the changing requirements of environmental legislation and the growing environmental demands of the City's residents.

During consideration of the matter, the Committee resolved to exclude the public and press from the meeting (confidential session) to enable questions to be raised on the confidential and commercial aspects of the matter.

Resolved:-

- 1. That the matter be referred back to Cabinet for reconsideration with the recommendation that that the weekly collection of general residual waste be included in any tender documentation as a mandatory requirement.
- 2. That, in accordance with Council Procedure Rule 39, the matter be referred to full Council for consideration.

Note: This is an Executive Function Cabinet Member: Cllr Mulroney

787 Joint In-depth Scrutiny Project

The Committee noted an oral update on the progress that had been made in respect of the joint in-depth Scrutiny study, entitled 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective'.

Resolved:-

That the report be noted.

Note: This is a Scrutiny function

788 Exclusion of the Public

Resolved:-

That, under Section 100(A)(4) of the Local Government Act 1972, the public be excluded from the meeting for the items of business set out below, on the grounds that they would involve the likely disclosure of exempt information as defined in Part 1 of Schedule 12A to the Act and that the public interest in maintaining the exemption outweighs the public interest in disclosing the information.

789 Waste Collection Contract - Confidential Appendix

The Committee received a confidential report of the Executive Director (Neighbourhoods and Environment) concerning the Waste Collection Contract which was considered in conjunction with Minute No. 786 above.

Resolved:

That the confidential report be noted.

Note: This is an Executive Function Cabinet Member: Cllr Mulroney

| Chair: | | | |
|--------|--|--|--|

This page is intentionally left blank

SOUTHEND-ON-SEA CITY COUNCIL

Special Meeting of Place Scrutiny Committee

Date: Tuesday, 22nd March, 2022 Place: Council Chamber - Civic Suite 5

Present: Councillor A Moring (Chair)

Councillors N Folkard (Vice-Chair), M Berry*, D Cowan,

M Davidson*, M Dent, F Evans, K Evans, D Jarvis, K Mitchell,

J Moyies*, K Robinson, C Walker, N Ward, J Warren and P Wexham

(*Substitute in accordance with Council Procedure Rule 31.)

In Attendance: Councillors I Gilbert, C Mulroney and S Wakefield

J Williams, J Chesterton, A Richards, E Cooney, A Grant, N Hoskins,

T Row, Mr G Kauders (Swan Housing) and Mr J Vickers (Swan

Housing)

Start/End Time: 7.00 pm - 7.35 pm

837 Apologies for Absence

Apologies for absence were received from Councillors Buck (substitute: Councillor Moyies), Cox (substitute: Councillor Davidson) and George (substitute: Councillor Berry).

838 Declarations of Interest

The following interests were declared at the meeting:

- (i) Councillors Gilbert, Mulroney and Wakefield (Cabinet Members) Interest in respect of Minute 840 and 841(items referred direct); attended pursuant to the dispensation agreed at Council on 19th July 2012, under S.33 of the Localism Act 2011;
- (ii) Mr A Richards Minutes 840 (Minutes of the meeting of the Shareholder Board) and 841 (Porters Place LLP Budget/Final Reserved Matters Application Extension Request and LLP Final Statements Year End March 2021) Non-pecuniary interest: Council appointed representative on the Porters Place LLP Board; and
- (iii) Mr J Vickers Minutes 840 (Minutes of the meeting of the Shareholder Board) and 841 (Porters Place LLP Budget/Final Reserved Matters Application Extension Request and LLP Final Statements Year End March 2021) Non-pecuniary interest: Member of the Porters Place LLP Board.

839 Questions from Members of the Public

There were no questions from members of the public.

840 Minutes of the meeting of the Shareholder Board held on Monday, 21st March 2022

The Committee considered Minute 835 of Cabinet, which had been referred direct to scrutiny for consideration. This related to the Minutes of the meeting of the Shareholder Board that had taken place on 21st March 2022, in respect of the report referred to in Minute 841 below.

Resolved:

That the following decision of Cabinet be noted:

"That the Minutes of the meeting of the Shareholder Board held on 21st March 2022 be noted."

Note: This is an Executive Function

Cabinet Member: Cllr Gilbert

841 LLP Budget/Reserved Matters Application Extension Request and LLP Financial Statements Year End March 2021

The Committee considered Minute 836 of Cabinet, which had referred direct to scrutiny for consideration, together with the report of the Director Regeneration and Growth which:

- (i) sought approval to a time extension to the Porters Place Southend-on-Sea LLP budget period, which was previously extended following a report to the Shareholder Board on 6th December 2021;
- (ii) sought approval of a request from Porters Place Southend-on-Sea LLP to continue with the Reserved Matters Application Phase 1a (RMA) beyond 31st March 2022 to keep the project on target;
- (iii) sought approval of the Porters Place Southend-on-Sea LLP Annual Report and Financial Statements 2020/21, in order that they can be filed by the LLP at Companies House by 31st March 2022, subject to no material adjustments at the final audit sign-off. The revised and updated Annual Report and Financial Accounts were presented at the meeting.
- (iv) sought approval to the signing of the South-East Local Enterprise Partnership (SELEP) back-to-back agreement, between the Council and the LLP to enable funds to be drawn down from this funding stream.
- (v) Provided an update on progress of the Better Queensway project including assurances relating to recent announcements by the Council's partner, Swan Housing Association.

The Committee also had before it the latest Annual Report and Financial Statements for the year ended 31st March 2021, which reflected only a small change of interest rate which had no material bearing compared to the draft accounts presented in Appendix 1 of the report. This matter had been considered by the Shareholder Board at its meeting held on 21st March 2022 and Cabinet at its meeting held on 22nd March 2022. The recommendations from the Board were before the Committee for consideration (Minute 840 above refers).

The Committee noted that the Shareholder Board had made two further recommendations in respect of this matter, which were set out resolutions 6 and 7 of the tabled Minutes. The Cabinet had, however, concluded that resolution 6 was reasonable, subject to revised wording, but resolution 7 was untenable and would prevent the scheme from proceeding.

Resolved:-

- 1. That the following decisions of Cabinet be noted:
- "1. That the extension for Porters Place Southend-on-Sea LLP budget period be approved until the revised Business Plan, budget and viability assessment is approved or 31st December 2022, whichever is the earlier.
- 2. That the LLP continue working with the Local Planning Authority on the Reserved Matters Application Phase 1a, until determination and thereafter until the revised Business Plan and updated viability assessment is approved on or before 31st December 2022, whichever is the earlier.
- 3. That the amended Annual Report and Financial Statements and auditors report for the LLP, year ending 31st March 2021 be noted and be submitted to Companies House, subject to no material changes being raised at the final audit sign-off.
- 4. That the Executive Director (Finance and Resources) be authorised to complete the South-East Local Enterprise Partnership (SELEP) back-to-back agreement with the LLP and authorise funds to be drawn from that grant to fund works in line with the current Business Plan.
- 5. That the progress of the Better Queensway project, including assurances relating to recent announcements by the Council's partner, Swan Housing Association, be noted.
- 6. That only the physical work set out in the report at 3.3.2 is progressed under the budget extension until a revised viable business plan has been agreed by Porters Place Southend-on-Sea LLP, and the Council acting as Shareholder of the LLP and that as part of the viable business plan assessment the Council undertakes the appropriate financial and company due diligence of the relevant entities to ensure their appropriateness as partners in the scheme."
- 2. That, in accordance with Council Procedure Rule 39, the matter be referred to full Council for consideration.

Note: This is an Executive Function Cabinet Member: Cllr Gilbert

842 Vote of Thanks

The Committee thanked the Chair for the able way in which he had conducted the business of the meetings over the municipal year. The Chair took the opportunity to thank his Vice-Chair for deputising in his absence and the Committee and officers for their support.



Southend-on-Sea City Council

Report of the Deputy Chief Executive and Executive **Director (Finance & Resources) and the Executive** Director (Strategy, Change and Governance)

14 June 2022

Cabinet on

Agenda Item No.

Report prepared by: Pete Bates. Interim Director of Financial Services. Caroline Fozzard, Senior Finance Lead (Strategy, Sustainability and Governance), Suzanne Newman, Interim Head of Corporate Strategy

Delivery of Southend 2050 Outcomes and Priorities: Annual Report and Provisional **Resources Outturn 2021/22 All Scrutiny Committees Cabinet Member: Councillor Paul Collins**

A Part 1 Public Agenda Item

1 **Purpose of Report**

- 1.1 To present Cabinet with the Annual Report for 2021/22, highlighting the achievements, successes, and challenges towards delivery of our Southend 2050 Ambition through the Southend 2050 themes.
- 1.2 To update Cabinet with the provisional revenue outturn for 2021/22, and therefore the indicative level of revenue balances going into 2022/23.
- 1.3 To advise Cabinet of the implications of the revenue outturn for 2021/22 and the potential impact on the 2022/23 budget and future Medium Term Financial Strategy.
- 1.4 To inform Cabinet of the capital investment programme outturn for 2021/22 and to seek approval for the relevant budget carry forwards and accelerated delivery requests.
- 1.5 To seek approval for in year amendments for the current approved capital investment programme for 2022/23 to 2026/27.
- 1.6 To request Cabinet to review, and to give appropriate consideration to, the affordability and prioritisation of the current approved Capital Investment Programme and the schemes currently listed as subject to viable business cases.

1.7 To seek approval to carry forward Community Infrastructure Levy (CIL) Main Fund receipts from 2021/22 and previous financial years, to extend the deadline for spending the CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocations and to delegate authority to agree how the CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocations are to be spent.

2 Recommendations

That Cabinet:

- 2.1 Note the achievements, successes and challenges brought to life within the Annual Report 2021/22 (Section 4 and Appendix 1).
- 2.2 Note the provisional 2021/22 revenue outturn position for both the General Fund (Section 5) and Housing Revenue Account (HRA) (Section 6) and delegate the agreement of any final adjustments and the transfer of the actual final General Fund outturn position to the Business Transformation Reserve (Section 5.4) following the completion and audit of the Statement of Accounts to the Deputy Chief Executive and Executive Director (Finance and Resources).
- 2.3 Consider and approve the appropriation of revenue funds to and (from) earmarked reserves, as set out in Section 5.19 to 5.25 (General Fund) and Section 6.6 (HRA).
- 2.4 Note the potential revenue impact of the 2021/22 outturn on the 2022/23 General Fund budget and Medium Term Financial Strategy (Section 5.26 5.39).
- 2.5 Note that the expenditure on the capital investment programme for 2021/22 totalled £68.969M against a revised budget of £78.632M (Sections 7.4 and 7.7).
- 2.6 Approve the relevant budget carry forwards and accelerated delivery requests totalling a net £11.759M moving into 2022/23 and future years, as set out in Appendix 2.
- 2.7 Approve the virements, reprofiles, additions, deletions and new external funding for schemes, as detailed in Appendix 2 and note that this will result in an amended Capital Investment Programme deliverable by the Council of £145.906M for the period 2022/23 to 2026/27, as detailed in Appendix 3.
- 2.8 Note the requested changes as detailed in Appendix 2 will result in an amended total Capital Investment Programme deliverable by South Essex Homes Limited, Porters Place Southend-on-Sea LLP and Kent County Council of £55.759M, as detailed in Appendix 3.

- 2.9 Agree to review and give appropriate consideration to the affordability and prioritisation of the current approved Capital Investment Programme and the schemes currently listed as subject to viable business cases.
- 2.10 Note the content of the Infrastructure Funding Statement 2021/22 (included in Appendix 4) and agree to carry forward Main Fund receipts from reported year 2021/22 and previous reported years until the CIL Governance Framework and spending plans are reviewed for the reported year 2022/23.
- 2.11 That the five-year deadline for spending the CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocations be agreed to be extended for another three years from date of receipt (with the intention that at the end of that period any remaining neighbourhood allocations will be transferred to the CIL Main Fund).
- 2.12 Delegate authority to the Executive Director for Growth and Housing (in consultation with Ward Members and the Cabinet Member for Environment, Culture and Tourism) to agree how the CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocations received up until 31 March 2022 (excluding allocation to Leigh Town Council) are to be spent.

3 Background Information

- 3.1 Southend-on-Sea City Council, along with most Local Authorities across the country, continues to face significant challenges in providing essential services to meet the needs of local residents within the level of resources it has at its disposal. As reported throughout 2021/22 the direct operational service arrangements of the Council and its partners continued to be severely impacted by the COVID-19 pandemic.
- 3.2 Although the direct operational impact of the pandemic on the Council began to reduce during the last quarter of 2021/22, most local authorities continue to struggle with the challenges of uncertainty, financial pressures, service demands and concerns for their residents and local areas. Effectively coping with the aftermath of the pandemic has been exacerbated and made much more complex by the implications of the horrific events in Ukraine and an unprecedented rise in energy prices. This has contributed to monthly general inflationary increases at a level not seen since the 1970s. Most professional commentators are now predicting general inflation to reach over 10% in the coming weeks. This will have a huge financial impact on the Council's financial plans for 2022/23 onwards and critically create genuine cost of living challenges for local residents.

- 3.3 Although not guite on the same scale as 2020/21, the continuing impact of the pandemic in 2021/22 resulted in additional national policy and funding responses from Central Government. The range, volume and value of different targeted financial support packages issued throughout 2020/21, continued at a lower level into 2021/22. Regular announcements containing a varied range of funding/grant support to be either passported on to local eligible businesses and residents or to be used directly by the Council to support our local response to the pandemic also continued. The total level of financial support allocated to Southend-on-Sea from Central Government for 2020/21 totalled around £135 million, which included £32 million of financial support that was defrayed in 2021/22. This was supplemented by a further £31 million in 2021/22. This combined total of circa £166 million is on a scale unprecedented in the history of Government funding support for Local Authorities. The terms and conditions attached to some of these grant support mechanisms were sometimes issued late or retrospectively, which is perhaps understandable given the scale and urgency to provide additional funding at such pace.
- 3.4 The Government introduced other financial support arrangements for Local Authorities such as the Income Guarantee Scheme to help with the impact of reduced levels of collection of council tax and business rates. A compensation scheme for sales, fees and charges has been implemented to try to help to partly offset significant reductions in other local income streams. Finally, additional financial support has been issued to help local authorities cope with a range of additional administrative new burdens associated with assessing and issuing funding to eligible businesses and residents where appropriate.
- To put the scale of the extra administrative burden into context around **72,000** extra applications for support from local businesses and residents have been processed over the last 2 years. Many more have also had to be reviewed to assess eligibility. The scale and governance of this overall level of additional financial support to the Council and the associated administration and reconciliation of various grant claims to Central Government are being finalised as part of the year-end closure programme.
- 3.6 The national deadline for publishing the 2021/22 Statement of Accounts has been extended until 31st July 2022, as it was last year. The Council remains committed to trying to finalise our year-end arrangements and formal publication of our Accounts in accordance with this statutory deadline. The Council and particularly the finance team will also have to manage the finalisation of the independent external audit for both 2020/21 and 2021/22 financial years, due to the resourcing and capacity challenges that our external auditors have experienced over the last 12 months. The status of the 2020/21 audit has been reported to the Council's Audit Committee.

- 3.7 As part of the development and approval of the 2022/23 Budget and Medium Term Financial Strategy in February 2022 a new Budget Transformation Programme for 2023/24 2026/27 was also agreed as part of the Council's overall budget package. This identified specific areas and themes to be analysed and reviewed further during 2022/23. The intentions will support the Council's future financial sustainability commitment and help to target resources and re-design plans to avoid a financial 'cliff edge' which would require more drastic action over a shorter time frame.
- The unpredicted and unprecedented rapid rise in inflation, together with more recent changing professional opinions on the depth and duration of continued inflationary increases, will add significant new pressures and local challenges. This new inflation forecast data has been published since the Council's budget was approved and will mean some very difficult choices and prioritisation of existing approved spending plans for both capital and revenue during 2022/23 will have to be undertaken.
- 3.9 Other measures to support the Council's drive towards financial sustainability and to shape our priorities include: on-going budget reviews; implementation of outcome-based budgeting principles; better linking of business planning and budgeting to service outcomes; effective and creative management of service demand; review of major contractual arrangements; further implementation of the Commissioning Framework; exploring new commercial opportunities; evaluating a range of income generation initiatives and continuing to enhance our systems, processes and internal business transformation arrangements.
- 3.10 Our 'Getting to Know Your Business' programme for service managers continued to be embedded in 2021/22 and will be essential in assessing the new operating environment, financial challenges and VFM of services. The ambition is that all service managers in Southend-on-Sea City Council will have a comprehensive understanding of their business areas in terms of their benchmarked operational and financial performance, key demand and cost drivers, income levels, commercial opportunities, value for money and customer insight. This programme is designed to support managers to improve productivity and efficiency in all our business areas ensuring that we secure best value but also to support a more targeted outcomes-based approach to investment.
- 3.11 This provisional outturn report builds on the financial performance monitoring information provided for period 8, which was reported to Cabinet in January 2022. It highlights the changes in the last four months of the year and provides an insight into the major variances that have contributed to the final outturn position. It also considers the potential implications that the 2021/22 outturn will have on the 2022/23 approved budget and Medium Term Financial Strategy to 2026/27 where appropriate.

- 3.12 The operating landscape continues to be uncertain as the medium to long term implications on demand and service delivery during the transition from responding to the impact of the pandemic and towards building and enabling a successful recovery are difficult to assess. This has been compounded by the unprecedented recent increases in inflationary pressures both for the Council and for local residents.
- 3.13 The Council is already learning of major concerns from lots of residents about the impacts of cost of living rises on their day-to-day lives. Price increases for food and fuel, as well as in supply chains for other goods, are leading to many more local residents 'just about managing' or actually falling into poverty. This situation was getting worse locally even before the latest price increases started to take effect.
- 3.14 Recent national announcements from the Government have attempted to ease some of this 'cost of living' burden, particularly for the poorest in society. The additional package of support announced in May 2022 was reportedly estimated at £15 Billion, which is on top of the £22 Billion announced in March 2022. A lot of this support is targeted towards the most vulnerable households who should receive around £1,200 this year. There are estimated to be around 8 million households nationally that fall into this category.

The total national support package headlines include:

- £150 to all Council Tax Band A to D households
- £200 original discount on energy bills to be repaid over five years
- £650 for the lowest income households on Universal Credit, Tax Credits, Pension Credit and legacy benefits
- £300 for pensioner households
- £150 for individuals receiving non-means-tested disability benefits
- New £400 energy grant for all households (increased from the previous £200 discount on energy bills and removed the requirement to repay it)
- Household Support Fund increased to £1 Billion extra £500 million
- 3.15 Locally the Council continues to work hard to assist many local households through providing access to a range of Government grants, including the Household Support Fund (HSF; £1.4m), Council Tax Energy Rebate Scheme (£10.5m), Essential Living Scheme (£270k), Discretionary Housing Payments (£400k) and schemes such as rent and deposits for qualifying people in housing need and targeted hardship support for South Essex Homes tenants. The HSF is currently only in place until September 2022. With the additional announcement by the Government in May 2022, we are expecting an additional local allocation of a similar value to further extend support in areas such free school meals, contributions to local organisations for their work to combat poverty through the provision of advice, guidance and small grants/vouchers, along with funds targeting support to pensioners.

- 3.16 A new local Tackling Poverty Strategy for Southend is under development which will include themes and advice around debt and welfare, fuel poverty, digital exclusion, housing poverty and food poverty. Key elements of this new strategy will be co-produced with local people throughout this summer. There is already a Just About Managing1 page on the Council's website signposting people to advice, guidance, and opportunities. The Council, where it can, will try to provide an additional package of local support/mitigation/advice for the most vulnerable but recognises that it will not be able to ease the burden completely. With targeted interventions it hopes to provide additional help for those least able to cope with the severity of the forecast price inflationary pressures.
- 3.17 The Council is acutely aware of the 'cost of living' pressures experienced by our residents and businesses. The challenge is that the Council itself is also facing significant inflationary cost pressures across all services and priority programmes. Items such as utility costs, fuel prices, cost of materials and global supply chain issues are all resulting in major additional costs against the Council's approved budgets. This is driven from a combination of global pressures/factors including inflation, COVID-19, the war in Ukraine and Brexit.

4 Annual Report 2021/22

- 4.1 The Annual Place-based report celebrates our successes and achievements from 2021/22, providing an opportunity for strategic reflection and peer accountability at a partnership level. The report gives a high-level overview of how the Council has performed against its delivery of the priority outcomes for Southend 2050 (attached at Appendix 1).
- 4.2 Annual data for the 2050 performance indicators is presented, grouped by theme, providing RAG statuses against targets where applicable, and comparing our current position against the previous year where data is available.
- 4.3 The report also presents a visual journey of the Council's achievements through the milestones outlined on the 2050 Road Map, with the status for each milestone; noting any which have been affected by the COVID-19 outbreak. This can be found at page 35 through to page 42.
- 4.4 Despite just missing our target, Southend Pier saw its highest admission figures on record for four months this year. Annual visits were 7.5% higher than pre-pandemic levels and have increased by 161.1% compared to 2020/21. Alongside these positive figures, visits to the city centre have more than doubled compared with last year. High levels of interest in visiting Southend are also reflected in high visitor numbers to the Visit Southend website.

_

¹ https://www.southend.gov.uk/justaboutmanaging

- 4.5 Several crime statistics, including domestic abuse incidents, violence against the person offences and hate crime incidents, have shown an increase compared with last year. Crime and community safety data has been affected by COVID19, with police forces nationally seeing a decrease in 2020, therefore crime data included must be viewed in this context. Essex Police have launched a Crime Prevention strategy for 2021-2025 outlining 14 thematic strands which pose threat, harm and risk to people and communities, but also present the greatest opportunity for prevention. Southend Council Community Safety Unit has hosted several events, raising the awareness of crime types, ways they can be reported and providing crime prevention advice. The Community Safety Partnership will discuss at their next board meeting adopting the following as their 2022/23 priorities, in no specific order; hate crime; violence against women and girls (including domestic abuse); safe and confident communities; and serious violence.
- 4.6 At the end of this year, Southend's combined NEET and Not Known figure was 3.2%. This sees Southend remain in the 2nd quintile for this measure and is below the national average of 4.5% and below the statistical neighbour average of 5.2%. This figure reflects sustained good work from connexions but is a deterioration on last year where the end of year figure was 2.9%.
- 4.7 With OFSTED restarting school inspections, the percentage of pupils in Southend attending a good or outstanding school has improved because of several schools moving from a judgement of "Requires Improvement" to "Good". 21% of schools in the city are now "Outstanding", higher than the rate in Essex, which is at 15%.
- 4.8 This year has seen a 17.7% increase in the number of registered MySouthend users, and a 3.3% increase in the amount of MySouthend forms completed independently. Spikes for service requests this year include a raised number of missed collection reports for recycling and waste in four months out of the year.
- 4.9 It is important to reflect on the work we have done and that the report highlights the progress we have made during 2021/22; the report showcases several of our priorities for the coming year and how our Southend 2050 Outcomes and Roadmap are the vehicle for Southend's local recovery. It is more important than ever that at the heart of our work we remain collaborative, inclusive, honest, and proud.

5 2021/22 Provisional General Fund Revenue Outturn

- 5.1 2021/22 has again been an incredibly challenging year, initially due to the continued impact of the pandemic and then during the last quarter the events in Ukraine and the first signs of rampant inflationary pressures. Here in Southend-on-Sea, the scale of the local financial impact on both expenditure and income expectations again led to major variations from our original approved plans for 2021/22 and the actual profile of spending bears little comparison to what we would expect to see in a normal year. The Council, along with the rest of the public sector, has also continued to receive unprecedented levels of additional funding support from Central Government to try to mitigate the financial impact of the pandemic. This contributed to both the abnormal pattern of spending and huge volatility in our cashflow position throughout the year.
- 5.2 Additional technical compliance requirements and accounting arrangements introduced for the Local Government Sector in 2020/21 have continued into 2021/22. This has been necessary to reflect the additional funding received but also to account appropriately for the different types of support that Central Government has provided. The area of largest change in financial terms has been the relationship between the Council's Collection Fund (which is used to record the transactions and cashflows relating to Business Rates and Council Tax receipts) and the General Fund (which in simple terms records all income and expenditure relating to services).
- 5.3 As a continued response to the pandemic, Central Government devised a considerable number of different types of rating reliefs for businesses across different sectors. This effectively reduced the value of rates that businesses were required to pay. This clearly reduced the amount of local income available to the Collection Fund and the Council. The mechanism available to compensate local authorities for this type of business rates changes was to issue what is called a Section 31 Grant of equivalent value of the total level of rate reliefs to local authorities via the General Fund.
- 5.4 The following table summarises the 2021/22 provisional revenue outturn for the General Fund and highlights the scale of spending variations. The Council has had to cope with continued additional governance responsibilities, to ensure compliance with all the terms and conditions associated with the range, variety, and volume of different types of grant income received in 2020/21 and 2021/22. Careful consideration has also been given to ensure that the Council prepares appropriately for the ongoing impact of global events and our local economic recovery aspirations in 2022/23 and the future. The 2021/22 provisional outturn has been prepared on the assumption that all appropriations to and (from) earmarked reserves proposed in this report are approved. Cabinet are invited to consider the recommended level of appropriations at Section 5.19 5.25 in this report.

Provisional Outturn 2021/22

| Last Reported Variance £M | Portfolio* | Revised Budget £M | Forecast Outturn £M | Variance £M |
|------------------------------------|---|-------------------------|---------------------------|----------------|
| (0.1) | Leader: Economic Recovery and Regeneration | 8.3 | 7.8 | (0.5) |
| (0.5) | Adult Social Care and Health Integration | 40.6 | 39.2 | (1.4) |
| 2.4 | Children and Learning | 27.9 | 29.4 | 1.5 |
| 0.0 | Communities and Housing | 3.2 | 2.5 | (0.7) |
| 0.6 | Corporate Services and Performance Delivery | 19.2 | 18.9 | (0.3) |
| 0.9 | Environment, Culture, Tourism and Planning | 8.4 | 9.9 | 1.5 |
| 1.4 | Public Protection | 13.9 | 15.1 | 1.2 |
| 1.3 | Transport, Asset Management | 0.5 | 3.4 | 2.9 |
| 6.0 | | 122.0 | 126.2 | 4.2 |
| (1.0) | Corporate Budgets | 23.9 | 23.1 | (0.8) |
| 4.9 | | 145.9 | 149.3 | 3.4 |
| 0.0 | Contribution to / (from) earmarked reserves | (7.3) | (7.7) | (0.4) |
| 0.0 | Revenue Contribution to Capital | 1.4 | 0.5 | (0.9) |
| (1.4) | COVID-19 Income Compensation | 0.0 | (1.9) | (1.9) |
| (4.7) | Non-Service Specific Grants | (6.0) | (7.5) | (1.5) |
| (1.1) | TOTAL | 134.0 | 132.7 | (1.3) |
| 0.0 | Funding | (131.5) | (133.1) | (1.6) |
| 2.5 | Planned contributions from reserves | (2.5) | 0.0 | 2.5 |
| 1.4 | NET | 0.0 | (0.4) | (0.4) |

^{*} A new political administration was formed in May 2022 which has seen a change in some responsibilities. The new Leader will be the Cabinet Member responsible for Corporate Matters and Performance Delivery and the new Deputy Leader (May-Oct) will be the Cabinet Member responsible for Environment, Culture and Tourism. The financial performance reporting arrangements for 2022/23 will reflect these changes.

This table shows that the variance for the overall General Fund budget moved from a net adverse variance of £1.4M at period 8 to a positive net variance of (£0.4M) by the end of the year. The key reasons for this improvement are that the Service Portfolios improved their financial position from a forecast of £6.0M to £4.2M. The funding line highlights primarily the variations between Collection Fund and General Fund as explained in Section 5.3. The headlines summarising the improved position for Service Portfolios are highlighted in the table at Section 5.10 and further commentary is included in Sections 5.11 to 5.18.

- Despite the challenges caused by the COVID-19 pandemic over the last two years, the Council remains in a strong and financially resilient position. Through careful and prudent financial management, it has retained the ability to cope with any further unexpected challenges and is in a reasonably strong position to help support Southend's recovery in 2022/23. The continued increases in the rate of inflationary pressures though are a major concern right across the entire public sector.
- 5.7 Cabinet have received regular and detailed budget monitoring information throughout 2021/22, so most key variances and trends have previously been well documented and reported.
- This report summarises the major variances between the period 8 forecast and the final outturn for 2021/22. Given the size and complexity of the Council's operations and the volatility caused primarily by the continuation of COVID-19 throughout the year, there are several variations from the original approved plans across individual service areas. As part of the year-end arrangements, consideration has also been given to the need to review the level of provisions for insurance, transformation, specific service considerations, bad and doubtful debts and other challenges that arose during the year.
- 5.9 Comprehensive year-end reviews are also undertaken across all revenue projects that are supported by specific grant streams. If a project, for justifiable reasons, has not been completed in year, the value of any unspent grant is carried forward into the next year through the mechanism of earmarked reserves. The major change this year shows the impact of the balance of Section 31 grants for business rate reliefs.
- 5.10 The headline variances that have occurred between what was reported at period 8 and the provisional final outturn are summarised and rounded to the nearest £0.1M in the following table:

| | £Ms |
|---|-------|
| Leader: Economic Recovery and Regeneration | (0.4) |
| Adult Social Care and Health Integration | (0.9) |
| Children and Learning | (0.9) |
| Communities and Housing | (0.7) |
| Corporate Services and Performance Delivery | (0.9) |
| Environment, Culture, Tourism and Planning | 0.6 |
| Public Protection | (0.2) |
| Transport, Asset Management and Inward Investment | 1.6 |
| Total Variance from Period 8 | (1.8) |

Summary of Movements from the Period 8 Performance Monitoring Report

5.11 Leader: Economic Recovery and Regeneration [-0.4M]

- 5.11.1 The European Regional Development Funded (ERDF) South East Business Boost programme continues to deliver grants to eligible businesses alongside free business support. The scheme has been operational since January 2017 and is due to end in March 2023. As a result of the multiple years this funding relates to and the requirement to make claims in arrears an overspend of £133k has arisen in 2021/22 which will be recovered in 2022/23 as part of the final grant claims and the associated overheads which will be received.
- 5.11.2 The Council is proposing to release £621k from the insurance provision which is calculated based on the level of outstanding claims as at 31st March 2022. This has improved the financial position at year-end by an equivalent amount.

5.12 Adult Social Care & Health Integration [-0.9M]

- 5.12.1 COVID-19 has continued to have a significant impact on Health and Adult Social Care. There has been an ongoing reluctance to take up the service throughout the year, which has impacted the residential placement budgets and homecare provision. Understandably some people were reluctant to allow care providers into their homes. There has also been an impact where the home care market has not been able to deliver the planned level of care hours. Across Adult Social Care Operations, there has been an improvement on staffing budgets by £232k where additional funding sources have been utilised to offset some costs incurred. The following areas have materially changed since the forecast position at period 8.
- 5.12.2 Learning Disabilities Service's financial position has improved by £721k. Whilst the number of clients supported by the service remained relatively stable in the last quarter of the year, there was a reduction in the cost of Direct Payments compared to previous forecasts. The year-end position reflects recovery of the under spend on direct payment accounts, this is mainly due to clients being unable to source care from the market. As a result, their actual care costs have been lower than the planned (and forecast) costs predicted for 2021/22.
- 5.12.3 Older People's financial position has improved by £257k. The Hospital Discharge Funding scheme was extended to 31st March 2022, when it was previously thought that this would cease before the end of the financial year, this has resulted in higher levels of income being received. Additionally, the impact of the market being unable to supply the full planned care levels, has resulted in a reduction in care placement costs.
- 5.12.4 Physical Disabilities Service's financial position has improved by £217k.

 The recovery of under spends from Direct Payment accounts, where the actual care purchased has been lower than the original forecast has resulted in an overall under spend on care placements.

5.12.5 Given the uncertainty and potential future pressures across the service range the outturn position includes an appropriation of £500k in 2021/22 to increase the Adult Social Care risk reserve to £2.5M in total.

5.13 Children and Learning [-0.9M]

- 5.13.1 Children and Learning services are reporting a final provisional overspend of £1.5M in 2021/22. This excludes the one off £2.5M that was set aside in the Children Social Care risk reserve for 2021/22 (which was approved as part of the 2021/22 budget). A £2.430M overspend was previously reported at period 8 (end of November 2021) so the final year end position represents a positive spend reduction movement of £0.9M to the previously reported overspend.
- 5.13.2 The main reason for the 2021/22 spend reduction movement is a positive and sustained reduction from 2020/21 of the number of children in care placed in external residential care placements during 2021/22. The closing position was 25 and 1 secured placement, compared to a peak of 30 residential care placements in 2020/21. In the final quarter of 2021/22 a positive reduction in the reliance of agency staff was also achieved, highlighting a more stable social care workforce. The position has also further improved by making maximum and allowable use of additional grants received in 2021/22, to offset where applicable and eligible administrative service costs applied to those grants.

5.14 Communities and Housing [-0.7M]

- 5.14.1 Earlier in the year it was anticipated that the Homelessness Prevention Grant would be transferred to reserves at the end of the financial year. After careful review of the updated grant conditions received, it became apparent that the grant needed to be applied in full within 2021/22. This approach has contributed to an improvement in the outturn for 2021/22 of £480k. Positively we've also been notified that we have been awarded a further allocation of this grant in 2022/23.
- 5.14.2 The library service reported an under spend of £235k, which is an improvement of £210k since period 8. This has been driven by a variety of factors, including the staffing restructure where recruitment to get up to full establishment has taken longer than anticipated.

5.15 Corporate Services & Performance Delivery [-0.9M]

- 5.15.1 After a commercial review of the Service Level Agreement (SLA) between the Council and South Essex Homes it was discovered that the number of licences required by SEH has increased significantly. The increase in costs experienced globally in the ICT sector has also resulted in an increase in charges to all 3rd parties that the Council supports. As a result of these various income stream improvements the total overspend in Digital and Technology has decreased by £350k.
- 5.15.2 The forecast outturn for Human Resources has improved by £600k, this is due to intentional reduced spend on commissioned training during the last quarter of the year and successful commercial negotiations for a range of services provided to other local authorities. This improved financial position is partially

offset by Legal Services, which has worsened by £100k because of costs associated with additional court hearings and Member disputes.

5.16 Public Protection [-0.2M]

- 5.16.1 After a 2-year period in which the pandemic has affected the mortality rate and therefore the number of services at the cemetery and crematorium, income within the bereavement services team started to return to pre-pandemic levels in the last quarter of 2021/22, which was sooner than anticipated. As a result of this the income projections at Period 8 were £180k higher than the actual income received at year end.
- 5.16.2 Waste disposal volumes have been significantly affected throughout the pandemic due to the range of restrictions that were imposed. The continued increase in home working had a major knock-on effect on residential waste tonnages collected and disposed of. Tonnages increased on average by 10% across 2020/21 but in the first half of 2021/22 this increased by a further 10% more for residual waste than the corresponding period in 2020/21 when the first COVID-19 restrictions were implemented. This pattern changed over the last quarter of 2021/22 where waste volumes collected and disposed of began to return to 2020/21 levels. This reduced the expected pressure highlighted at period 8 on the waste disposal budget by £480k by the end of the year.
- 5.16.3 Discussions have taken place with the collection contractor regarding any performance deductions for the contract year whilst also considering the unforeseen impacts of the pandemic on the service. An estimate has therefore been included in the outturn for these deductions pending final confirmation between both parties.

5.17 Environment, Culture, Tourism and Planning [+0.6M]

- 5.17.1 Throughout the year the Grounds Maintenance team have operated under COVID-19 protocols to limit contact and working in close proximity. A lot of the additional costs associated with these arrangements have been funded from external COVID-19 grants from the Government. It was also anticipated that vacancies in the team would not be recruited to and flexible agency working would be deployed to help to contribute to the overall additional costs. The revised working practices has not allowed this to happen and alongside other pressures such as backdated utility bills and a reduction in income generating works has resulted in a £220k increase in the pressure reported at period 8.
- 5.17.2 A range of energy efficiency schemes in the capital investment programme are funded by contributions from the revenue budget. The anticipated reduction in expenditure because of the delivery of these schemes are designed to fund future initiatives. At this time the ongoing revenue savings have not yet been delivered in full which is creating a pressure of £90k. There has also been a need to utilise extra expert consultants to support the closure and comply fully with the terms and conditions of several externally funded projects. Some of these additional costs cannot be recovered by the grants and this, together with in house staff being redeployed onto non-external funded tasks has resulted in additional pressure of £75k.

5.17.3 A number of major planning applications have been progressed in the past year and this has required a significant amount of staff resources as well as specialist support. Although additional income has come in the team due to the volume of applications, the outturn has resulted in a further pressure of £70k

5.18 Transport, Asset Management and Inward Investment [+1.6M]

- 5.18.1 The Council continues to support its commercial tenants in accordance with the national guidance and works with local businesses to ensure the best outcome for the City, but there is the potential that the level of rental yield from our commercial property portfolio could be significantly affected as a direct result of the impact of the pandemic and rising inflation. To prepare for this possibility we have increased our bad debt provision by £373k to reflect the possibility of some businesses not being unable to fulfil their rental and service charge obligations in full for 2021/22.
- 5.18.2 As part of the restructure of the Highways team agreed at Cabinet in July 2020 an assumption was made that the proportion of time the team charge to the capital investment programme would remain consistent. Although 2021/22 has not been a normal year due to the various impacts of the pandemic mentioned elsewhere in this report (contractor delays, longer lead in times, scarcity of materials etc), the proportion of eligible time charged to the capital investment programme has not been at the anticipated level. This, along with a range of other minor issues, has resulted in an increase in the overspend of £500k.
- 5.18.3 A review has been undertaken of the provision for bad debt of decriminalised parking Penalty Charge Notices (PCN's). This review has shown that an adjustment is required to the provision following a detailed analysis over the last 4 years. This has resulted in the requirement to increase the provision by £220k in 2021/22. It was originally forecast that there would be a release of the historic provision of £590k. The total impact of this revised assessment is an increase in the level of overspend of £810k against the reported Period 8 position.
- 5.18.4 After a difficult start to the year due to COVID related restrictions, income from parking activity rebounded by late summer to budgeted levels. This was exceeded in March 2022, most likely due to the improved spell of dry weather which is a key factor in parking activity in our tourist areas alongside above average temperatures for this month.

Recommended Appropriations to and (from) Earmarked Reserves

5.19 The following table and supporting commentary outline the rationale and recommended appropriations to and (from) the Council's earmarked reserves for 2021/22. These proposed appropriations are subject to the approval of Cabinet, annotated as appropriate where the appropriation is materially different from what was originally planned.

| Reserve Type | Opening Balance | Planned 'In-Year' Movement | Approved 'In-Year' | Proposed Final Appropriation | Closing Balance |
|--------------|--------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------------------|--------------------|
| | £000's | £000's | £000's | £000's | £000's |
| Capital | 25,785 | (3,909) | 2,500 | (258) | 24,118 |
| Corporate | 26,025 | (984) | (2,495) | 3,710 | 26,256 |
| Insurance | 6,033 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 6,033 |
| Services | 12,690 | 2,240 | (6,425) | 2,247 | 10,752 |
| Grants | 30,363 | (150) | (1,045) | (3,060) | 26,108 |
| Total | 100,896 | (2,803) | (7,465) | 2,639 | 93,267 |

- The planned 'In-Year' movement column is a summary of what was agreed as part of setting the Revenue Budget for 2021/22. The approved 'In-Year' column is a summary of the appropriations already approved during 2021/22.
- 5.21 The proposed final appropriation to our Corporate Reserves of £3.7M includes the following: £1.75M for technological transformation and systems modernisation of our internal operations and customer interfaces, £1.0M to create a new Cost of Living Reserve to provide some extra flexibility for the Council to directly support our most vulnerable residents and £1.0M to create a new reserve to deal with the direct increased inflationary pressures that the Council is beginning to experience.
- 5.22 The proposed final appropriations for Service Reserves of £2.2M includes top-ups of £1.0M to our existing Waste Reserve, £0.5M to our risk reserve for Adult Social Care and £0.16M to support the transition and reorganisation of the Southend Adult and Community College.
- 5.23 The proposed final appropriation for Grant Reserves (£3.1M) includes the following:
 - Use of (£11.9M) of Section 31 Grant for Business Rates appropriated in 2020/21 and the appropriation of £7.2M to the reserve in 2021/22 to be used in 2022/23, as highlighted in Section 5.3 of this report.
 - Use of (£7.8M) of COVID-19 grants appropriated in 2020/21 and the appropriation of £3.2M COVID-19 grants received in 2021/22 to be used in 2022/23.

- Plus, appropriations of £3.9M Dedicated Schools Grant (DSG), £0.7M Public Health Grant and several other smaller value specific grants for a range of initiatives totalling £1.6M.
- The net overall impact of these proposed appropriations is to decrease the total reserves held by Southend City Council to £93.267M. To establish a 'like for like' comparison with our starting reserves position for 2021/22 we need to exclude the requirements for grant reserves due to the impact of COVID-19. This effectively means that our overall reserves position has improved by circa £2.0M. To end yet another turbulent year with a higher level of reserves than the Council started the year is a testament to both the financial resilience and strong effective management of the Council's overall level of resources.
- This position demonstrates the financial strength and resilience of the Council and places it in a robust position to continue to navigate the ongoing challenges of recovery form the pandemic and to help to cope with increases in demand and complexity for critical services in the future.

Implications for the 2022/23 budget and Medium Term Financial Strategy

- 5.26 A considerable amount of additional analysis and financial planning was undertaken during the second year of the pandemic. This provided a useful platform to build from but the impact and uncertainty that the pandemic has caused is very difficult to evaluate and assess across the medium to longer term. Prior to COVID-19 Southend-on-Sea was already having to respond to some high value social care demand trends. This scenario was replicated in many upper tier authorities right across the country. These pressures had been recognised locally and attempts were made to address some of these issues by increasing the revenue base of these services for both 2021/22 and 2022/23 as part of the Medium Term Financial Strategy.
- 5.27 Obvious concerns remain on the potential for currently hidden demand to surface post the pandemic and further challenges will come to light as we collectively get to grips with what 'post COVID-19' looks like and the return to normality and recovery. We are determined to try to support our communities and local economy to come back stronger and more resilient. This challenge has undoubtedly been exacerbated significantly by the current range of inflationary cost and price pressures that were not even under consideration or forecast just 6 months ago.

- 5.28 Even in these unprecedented circumstances Directors and all services are aware that it is vital to adhere to the approved level of all budgets. The operating climate, particularly in social care is incredibly challenging though and that is why it is so important to have a clear understanding of all the cost drivers within the Council's budget. Financial management and monitoring are also key to highlighting any issues as early as possible and the embedding of the 'Getting to Know your Business' programme will provide enhanced support and advice to service managers. Our approach encourages consideration over the medium term, so not only trying to achieve a balanced outturn in the current year but also to avoid putting further pressure on budget plans for future years.
- 5.29 Critical to achieving financial planning success is to understand pressures inherited from the previous year. These could manifest themselves by way of continued increases in demand and inflationary pressures, reduced income activity, undelivered planned savings, or new issues emerging from COVID-19. Detailed analysis has therefore been undertaken to provide more insight into the key messages contained in the 2021/22 outturn and to estimate the potential ongoing impact into 2022/23 and our Medium Term Financial Strategy.
- In keeping with many councils across the country there are several areas of immediate spending pressure that will require proactive management. The areas that clearly will have a major impact in 2022/23 and beyond for Southend-on-Sea are Children's Social Care, Adult's Social Care and Waste, Highways & Transport. All Services though will be subject to close examination and monitoring due to the organisation wide impact on all costs due to the rapid increase in inflation across all areas.

5.31 Public Protection

5.31.1 It is widely anticipated that one permanent legacy of the pandemic will be a continued increase in the number of days people work from home. This should bring environmental benefits to the city due to reduced commuting, however increased time working from home will almost certainly result in increased household waste. It is anticipated that this increased tonnage level will continue into 2022/23 and the future, which as a disposal authority will bring additional financial pressure to the Council. It is vital that every effort is made to raise awareness and increase local recycling rates.

5.32 Adult Social Care and Health Integration

5.32.1 The national and local challenges in Adult Social Care have been well documented and reported throughout 2021/22.

- 5.32.2 It is anticipated that demand will start to increase in 2022/23 as the reluctance to receive care reduces and clients return to use the full range of local Adult Social Care services. This is likely to have the largest impact on the Learning Disabilities and Older People's budget. Whilst there has been significant investment in provider fees for 2022/23, the market is still highlighting pressures from the increased cost of living experienced nationally, the position is being closely monitored. Work is being undertaken to model the activity levels and range of costs for 2022/23. Careful consideration and modelling of the Government's planned social care reform is also underway.
- 5.32.3 There is a concern over potentially additional hidden demand particularly in areas such as Mental Health which has consistently been forecast as overspending throughout the year. This is likely to continue going forward and early engagement and assessment of interventions will be required.
- 5.32.4 There has been very good close working with the Health Service and extra funding has been provided for those clients who have needed care upon discharge from hospital. This funding ceased on 31st March 2022, and although there is an interim arrangement for the provision of a bridging service for the first quarter of 2022/23, there is likely to be pressure on the Adult Social Care budgets as the responsibility for the ongoing care transfers to the Council for the rest of the year.
- 5.32.5 The service has several approved savings proposals in the Medium Term Financial Strategy and work is in an advanced stage to ensure that these are implemented and delivered as planned.

5.33 Children & Learning

- 5.33.1 Despite a positive reduction in the Children & Learning spend position in 2021/22, there remains significant concerns that a large spend pressure remains within 2022/23. The main contributing factor to that spend pressure is during the last quarter of 2021/22, children in care numbers have started to rise again and there has been a continued and further reliance placed on external foster care placements. Closing 2021/22 with 90 external foster care placements is the highest proportion this has ever been out of a total of 318 children in care as at 31st March 2022. This is of course combined with an external care market where costs are continually increasing due to the overall national demand for extra placements and wider inflationary pressures, particularly where residential care is still required. This situation is being experienced in most other upper tier local authorities across the country and remains a significant risk for the Council.
- 5.33.2 The opening financial spend pressures for 2022/23 are expected to remain and potentially increase for our children in care, although given the additional staffing investments for 2022/23, we hope to see a reduction in previous spend pressures on staffing with less reliance on agency staff. A further £2.5M one off specific Children Social Care risk reserve has also been created and approved as part of the 2022/23 Budget to call on as a last resort. Children Services continue to explore areas for mitigation and target ongoing spending reductions and efficiencies.

5.34 Corporate Services and Performance Delivery

- 5.34.1 As our transition to a cloud-based ICT infrastructure continues, there will be a shift from on-site capital expenditure to a more revenue consumed ICT service solution. This will result in a physical reduction in our ICT estate but ensure enhanced security, better customer experience and up to date functionality. Working in conjunction with ICT, discussions continue to develop the requirements for this transition and assess both the financial implications as well as the longer-term operational benefits that will be secured. This transformation transition will be supported and funded by a combination of capital, revenue, and specifically earmarked technology reserves.
- 5.34.2 There is a risk that the savings approved across the ICT portfolio as part of the 2022/23 budget will come under pressure this year whilst work continues to assess the current ICT estate, systems capability and demands for changing future ways of working. There will also be a continued review of the value for money derived from the ICT contracts that are currently in place with our suppliers.

5.35 Transport, Assets Management and Inward Investment

- 5.35.1 The financial impact of COVID-19 on the income collected from the parking service has been significant. As restrictions ease and our car parks return to more consistent usage so too will the income received from 'pay & display' and via parking enforcement. The return to pre-COVID-19 activity levels and beyond has started to take shape and the impact of increased staycation breaks and events planned in Southend throughout the year should bring additional revenue for parking services in 2022/23. The Southend Pass initiative continues to have a positive impact for users and will be kept under review throughout 2022/23 with an assessment made later in the year after 12 months of non-lockdown affected activity.
- 5.35.2 The new Civil Engineering and Highways structure is partly funded by the capital investment programme. With significant investment planned in the highway's infrastructure, it is imperative that staff costs are also capitalised where appropriate. Close attention will be required to both eligibility and value of recharge between revenue and capital throughout the year. This will also provide a useful barometer on the successful delivery of the capital investment programme ambitions.
- 5.35.3 The impact of increasing utility prices will be felt significantly in this portfolio throughout the year, both across the Civic estate and street lighting. Although there is another price cap increase for domestic customers due in October 2022, prices for the Council are fixed under a 12-month contract to the end of March 2023. It will be important to continue to find ways to reduce our consumption to reduce some of the financial impact of these significant tariff increases.

5.35.4 During the pandemic the Council followed the recommendations from the Department for Transport (DfT) in relation to the level of support to bus companies which were maintained at 90% of pre-COVID level for concessionary fares payments, irrespective of the actual number of passenger journeys. The new Concessionary Travel Recovery Guidance recommends a sliding scale of a 5% reduction per month until financial support matches usage numbers and the Council have budgeted appropriately for this. Public transport companies will be faced with several cost pressures this year primarily in relation to inflation increases, cost of living pressures on their workforce and the increased price of fuel. This could increase the risk for bus routes that are currently deemed to be less commercially viable across the city.

Overall Future Mitigation Strategy

- 5.36 ALL services will need to consider the impact on their cost base and where appropriate their pricing strategies of the continuing increases in inflation. The range of specifically highlighted issues provide an indication of the potential financial pressures and uncertainty facing services at the start of the new financial year. It is too early to evaluate all these potential challenges with a lot of confidence at this stage. Directors are aware that they have a duty to work within the budget envelope provided, and therefore must make every effort to contain these pressures through in-year management action, and to try to continue to deliver better outcomes and better value for money from within their approved budget allocations.
- 5.37 In setting the 2022/23 budget, £2M was set aside within the corporate contingency budget, in recognition of the range of pressures, together with a further £1M for inflation this clearly will come under significant pressure given the current inflation trajectory. There is no suggestion that these sums should be used immediately to meet any estimated in-year budget pressures, but they remain a useful mitigating provision.
- 5.38 The Council also holds a range of earmarked reserves specifically against some of the risks associated with the identified spending pressures. Careful consideration will be given to reviewing our complete portfolio of earmarked reserves to see if a further review and re-allocation is required to better reflect the potential risks highlighted by the 2021/22 outturn. Use of any reserves are by their very nature only a one-off mitigation and approval will be requested if required from Cabinet.
- 5.39 The challenge of designing and implementing potential mitigating strategies for 2022/23 and the future has been made far more complex due to the impact and uncertainty caused by the aftermath of COVID-19 and then the rapid rise in inflation. A better picture on potential options and an update on the financial performance against the approved budget for 2022/23 will be available as a comprehensive period 4 monitoring report at Cabinet in September 2022. We may then also have a better indication from Central Government about future funding arrangements and the planned 'levelling-up' reform intentions. The Council remains in a relatively strong financial position for 2022/23 but the challenges for the future could be very significant.

6 2021/22 Housing Revenue Account Outturn

The following table summarises the outturn for the Housing Revenue Account and the consequential use of balances for 2021/22.

| | Original Budget £000 | Revised Budget £000 | Forecast Period 8 £000 | Actual £000 |
|--|---|---|---|--|
| Employees Premises (excluding repairs) Repairs Supplies and Services Management Fee Internal Recharges and Overheads Provision for Bad Debts Depreciation, Impairment etc Interest Charges Debt Management | 206 798 5,664 141 6,336 1,475 455 6,729 3,212 24 | 206 798 5,664 141 6,336 1,475 455 6,763 3,212 24 | 206 798 6,033 141 6,336 1,475 455 6,763 3,212 24 | 206 799 6,370 68 6,486 1,475 199 6,817 3,156 25 |
| Total Expenditure | 25,040 | 25,074 | 25,443 | 25,600 |
| Fees and Charges Dwelling Rents Other Rents Contribution from Leaseholders Interest Recharged to Capital | (349) (26,436) (1,507) 0 (82) (727) | (349) (25,436) (1,507) 0 (82) (761) | (349) (26,925) (1,507) 0 (82) (761) | (381) (26,423) (1,526) (89) (88) (495) |
| Total Income | (29,101) | (29,135) | (29,623) | (29,001) |
| Net Operating Income | (4,061) | (4,061) | (4,181) | (3,401) |
| Statutory Mitigations on Capital Financing Revenue Contribution to Capital Appropriation to Earmarked Reserves | 0 8,334 (4,273) | 0 8,334 (4,273) | 0 8,334 (4,153) | 89 3,126 (3,126) |
| Surplus | 0 | 0 | 0 | (3,312) |

The previous table shows that the HRA has been subjected to a familiar pressure area that has been replicated in most areas right across the country in that repairs and maintenance costs have increased significantly during 2021/22. This has been driven by the challenges of COVID-19 and the associated increase in the cost of materials and global supply chain issues. An in-year surplus of £3.312M is being declared, principally generated through a major reduction in the planned level of revenue contribution to the Capital Investment Programme.

- 6.3 At the beginning of 2021/22 there was a major concern around the certainty of the impact of COVID-19 on collection levels and potential difficulties for tenants paying their rent and service charges due to changing circumstances, directly caused by the pandemic. Good management of void properties and early intervention of advice and support for tenants has helped to mitigate major concern. At the end of the year the actual level of rental income was very close to the budget for the year.
- 6.4 The budget report to Cabinet in February 2021 included an ambitious affordable housing acquisitions programme, with a planned revenue contribution of £8.334M. This required £4.062M of the planned surplus, as well as £4.272M to be drawn down from the capital investment reserve to fund this level of acquisitions. Due to the direct impact of COVID-19, it has not been possible to deliver that size of capital investment programme. The final funding requirement for 2021/22 was £3.126M. These ambitious plans will look to be accelerated again in 2022/23.
- The general reserve for the HRA is considered to be at an appropriate level so an appropriation of the surplus to HRA earmarked reserves is proposed to enable further investment to be made in the Council's housing stock, creating better conditions and environments for local tenants.
- The following table summarises all the appropriations for the HRA in 2021/22 and Cabinet is requested to approve the final appropriation to the Capital Investment Reserve of £3.312M.

| HRA Reserve | Original Plan £000 | Approved Period 8 £000 | Proposed Final Appropriation £000 | Total £000 |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------------|--|---------------|
| Repairs Contract Pensions Reserve | 60 | 0 | 0 | 60 |
| Capital Investment Reserve | (4,332) | 0 | 8,519 | 4,187 |
| Major Repairs Reserve (Revenue) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Sub-Total | (4,272) | 0 | 8,519 | 4,247 |
| Revenue contributions to capital | 8,334 | 0 | (5,208) | 3,126 |
| Grand Total | 4,062 | 0 | 3,312 | 7,374 |

7 2021/22 Capital Outturn

Overview

- 7.1 Throughout the 2021/22 financial year the capital investment programme has been subject to robust monitoring and challenge to ensure delivery and alignment with the Southend 2050 ambition and desired outcomes. As a result of this monitoring, revisions were made during the year to the capital investment programme budgets with the agreement of Cabinet. The last revision approved by Council on 21 February 2022.
- 7.2 The changes are summarised in the table below.

| | £000 |
|---|---------|
| Original Budget 25 February 2021 Council | 79,882 |
| 15 June 2021 Cabinet carry forwards from 20/21 schemes | 3,878 |
| Accelerated Delivery of 20/21 schemes | (3,747) |
| Re-profiles, New External funding and other adjustments agreed at 15 June 2021 Cabinet | 14,669 |
| Re-profiles, New External funding and other adjustments agreed at 14 September 2021 Cabinet | (4,646) |
| Re-profiles, New External funding and other adjustments agreed at 2 November 2021 Cabinet | (4,962) |
| Re-profiles, New External funding and amendments agreed at 15 February 2022 Cabinet | (6,442) |
| Revised Capital Investment Programme 24 February 2022 Council | 78,632 |

Brackets indicate a reduction in budget.

7.3 It has been a difficult year for the delivery of the capital investment programme with supply chain issues causing labour shortages, cost increases in materials, labour and fuel and difficulties in sourcing plant and vehicles. The programme comprises a wide variety of projects and not all projects have been affected to the same extent.

7.4 The summary below shows the 2021/22 actual spend against budget for the different types of investment.

| Scheme by | Revised | | | | |
|---|---------|--------|----------|-------|--|
| area of | Budget | Actual | Variance | % | Notes on delivery (see paragraphs 7.9 |
| investment | £000 | £000 | £000 | Spent | to 7.18 for the outcomes achieved) |
| General Fund Housing | 834 | 668 | (166) | 80.1 | Less disabled facility grants delivered than anticipated due to restricted access to properties – requesting carry forward of 2021/22 budget. |
| Social Care | 6,400 | 9,704 | 3,304 | 151.6 | Overspend on Brook Meadows House – see paragraph 7.9. |
| Schools | 1,520 | 1,213 | (307) | 79.8 | Condition works that could not be completed in 2021/22 school holidays, now scheduled for summer 2022, school improvement project completed under budget – see paragraph 7.10. |
| Enterprise & Regeneration | 15,264 | 10,464 | (4,800) | 68.6 | Multi-year projects including Airport Business Park, Better Queensway and No Use Empty– see paragraph 7.11. |
| Southend Pier | 4,735 | 4,319 | (416) | 91.2 | Works delayed by storms in February – see paragraph 7.12. |
| Culture & Tourism | 1,452 | 930 | (522) | 64.0 | Multi-year schemes including parks and open spaces – see paragraph 7.13 |
| Community Safety | 3,177 | 2,958 | (219) | 93.1 | Multi-year schemes including the CCTV equipment renewal – see paragraph 7.14 |
| Highways and Infrastructure | 22,565 | 20,159 | (2,406) | 89.3 | Multi-year schemes at various stages of completion – see paragraph 7.15. £2.4M included as a net of carry forward, accelerated delivery requests and other budget adjustments. |
| Works to Property | 1,958 | 1,941 | (17) | 99.1 | Mainly Property Refurbishment and Fire Improvement Programme works – see paragraph 7.16. |
| Energy Saving Projects | 232 | 85 | (147) | 36.6 | Schemes being reviewed and will continue in 2022/23 and future years. |
| ICT Schemes | 4,417 | 3,494 | (923) | 79.1 | Multi-year schemes at various stages of completion – £922k included as carry forward requests. See paragraph 7.17 |
| Section 106 / Section 38 / CIL | 708 | 313 | (395) | 44.2 | Multi-year planning and highways agreements at various stages of completion – £393k included as carry forward requests. |
| Council House Refurbishment | 8,500 | 7,451 | (1,049) | 87.7 | The Decent Homes programme and disabled adaptations are multi-year schemes which underspent against budget due to pandemic related access issues. See paragraph 7.18. |
| Council Housing New Build Programme | 1,346 | 1,251 | (95) | 92.9 | Delivery stages of several build phases, with budgets to be carried forward – see paragraph 7.18. |
| Council Housing Acquisitions Programme | 5,524 | 4,019 | (1,505) | 72.8 | The volume of acquisitions has been slowed by the prevailing housing market and properties becoming more expensive - see paragraph 7.18. |
| Total | 78,632 | 68,969 | (9,663) | 87.7 | |

Brackets indicate an underspend against budget.

7.5 The outturn across strategic and other schemes is as follows:

| | Revised Budget £000 | Actual £000 | Variance £000 | % Spent |
|--|---------------------------|----------------|------------------|------------|
| Strategic schemes | | | | |
| Airport Business Park | 9,183 | 7,218 | (1,965) | 78.6 |
| Better Queensway | 4,453 | 2,440 | (2,013) | 54.8 |
| Victoria Centre | 722 | 457 | (265) | 63.3 |
| Brook Meadows House | 6,250 | 9,632 | 3,382 | 154.1 |
| School Improvement and Provision of School Places | 160 | 1 | (159) | 0.6 |
| Southend Pier schemes | 4,735 | 4,319 | (416) | 91.2 |
| ICT Schemes | 4,417 | 3,494 | (923) | 79.1 |
| Footways and Carriageways | 11,280 | 11,366 | 86 | 100.8 |
| Parking Schemes | 454 | 425 | (29) | 93.6 |
| Highways and Infrastructure – Local Growth Fund and Local Transport Plan Schemes | 7,678 | 6,841 | (837) | 89.1 |
| Levelling Up Fund Schemes | 499 | 443 | (56) | 88.8 |
| HRA – Decent Homes Programme | 7,785 | 6,845 | (940) | 87.9 |
| HRA – Construction of New Housing | 1,346 | 1,251 | (95) | 92.9 |
| HRA – Housing Acquisitions Programme | 5,123 | 3,785 | (1,338) | 73.9 |
| Total Strategic Schemes | 64,085 | 58,517 | (5,568) | 91.3 |
| Other schemes | 14,547 | 10,452 | (4,095) | 71.8 |
| Total | 78,632 | 68,969 | (9,663) | 87.7 |

- 7.6 Best practice and normal accounting convention require that the approved Capital Investment Programme includes budgets for all potential capital expenditure. Therefore, the programme contains budgets for schemes such as Section 106 funding where expenditure is contingent on a condition being met, grants that are paid to the Council in full are drawn down over time and schemes managed in partnership or by other bodies, e.g. schools.
- 7.7 The outturn for 2021/22 shows a final spend position of £68.969m against a revised budget of £78.632m, which is an 87.7% outturn position.

7.8 The capital investment in the year contributed to the delivery of the desired outcomes identified as part of the Southend 2050 ambition. The key themes and outcomes are shown in the following sections:

Investment Areas

7.9 Social Care

Under the theme Safe and Well investment in this area contributes to the desired outcome that we protect and improve the quality of life for everyone in our community, including the vulnerable.

A major investment is for the re-development of the Delaware and Priory Residential Care homes and the Viking Day Centre. Brook Meadows House is a 60 bedded unit which has been designed to be agile and adaptive by initially creating an environment of 45 beds where people can undergo an intense period of assessment and reablement with a view to them returning home, not remaining in long term care. A modern and adaptive space which will be used to support people with profound learning disabilities to lead fulfilling lives. In the first instance, a proportion of the unit (15 beds) will continue to support some of the most complex and challenging older people suffering with dementia. An environment aligned to the Southend 2050 vision and locality approach. The Locality Approach focuses on supporting people to remain in their own home surrounded by their family, friends, and other assets for as long as possible.

Construction of the new care home is complete with the first residents having moved into the building in early 2022. The existing Priory Care Home will then be demolished prior to final landscaping works being completed.

For the 2021/22 financial year the project has overspent by £3.4M, with circa £0.6m of costs likely to be incurred in the 2022/23 financial year with no budget provision. The overspend has been incurred due to a number of issues including the performance of the design team. The Council is currently taking forward actions with a view to recovering significant costs incurred where these have been caused by the performance of third parties.

7.10 Schools

Under the theme Opportunity and Prosperity investment in this area contributes to the desired outcome that our children are school-ready and young people are ready for further education, employment or training.

Expenditure on the education capital programme for 2021/22 was £1.2m. £1.0M of this investment was in schools condition works within the maintained primary schools. These covered larger high cost repairs and replacements projects on roofs, curtain walling, lighting, kitchens, new classroom demountables and boilers that are beyond the budget of the individual settings. In addition, £0.1M was devolved as formula capital to the maintained schools to manage their own smaller capital works. A further £0.1M was spent to complete the extension of Prince Avenue Nursery.

The programme to expand secondary schools was a multi-year programme that started in 2016/17 and in now complete. There was a spend of £5.8m in 2017/18, £13.5m in 2018/19, £9.3m in 2019/20, £3.7m in 2020/21, with a few hundred pounds being spent in 2021/22. Over those years an additional 1,100 permanent places for year seven to year eleven pupils have been provided across the non-selective sector. The project has completed with £0.2M of budget unused.

Much of the schools capital investment programme involves multi-year projects. Request for budget carry forwards of £0.1M and budget deletions of £0.2M have been put forward as part of this report.

7.11 Enterprise and Regeneration

Under the theme Opportunity and Prosperity investment in this area contributes to the desired outcome that major regeneration projects are underway and bringing prosperity and job opportunities to the city.

A major investment is for the Airport Business Park, which is a major strategic employment site in close proximity to London Southend Airport. It is envisaged that the new Business Park will become renowned as a leading regional centre for the science, medical and technology sectors and deliver benefits for both local businesses and local communities. The development will create thousands of job opportunities for local people, attract inward investment and it is hoped it will bring lasting prosperity to the region. £6.2m of investment has been made in construction works on the Launchpad during 2021/22 towards this outcome. There has been a two month delay due to supply chain issues and construction is expected to be complete in July 2022. A budget carry forward request has been included for £2.0M. Investment of £1.0M has also been made into the Costa Coffee building which opened for business during 2021/22.

Capital investment of £0.8m was also made to resource the Council's ability to support, directly deliver, hold accountable and work in partnership with Porter's Place Southend-on-Sea LLP and Swan Housing Association to deliver the Better Queensway regeneration project.

Funding of £1.6M was also passed to Porter's Place Southend-on-Sea LLP to facilitate the delivery of the Better Queensway project, £0.5M of this was Housing Infrastructure Funding from Homes England, with the remainder being drawdowns of the junior loan facility, with an equal amount being invested by Swan Housing Association. Carry forward requests totalling £1.7M relating to these schemes have been included as part of this report.

The Council also invested £0.5m in redevelopment of units to enable lettings at the Victoria shopping centre. These refurbishment and redevelopment works will continue into 2022/23, see paragraph 7.43.

7.12 Southend Pier

Every year major investment is made in Southend's historic pleasure pier, the longest in the world. In 2021/22 capital investment of £4.3m had been made in the pier, including £2.0m on bearing refurbishment and condition works. The pier had 358,000 visitors in 2021/22 which is higher than the average of 350,000 over the three years before the pandemic when the pier had to close for various periods due to Government advice regarding the COVID-19 outbreak. The pandemic has reinforced the importance of open spaces and outside visitor attractions and residents and visitors have returned to the pier in greater numbers.

£1.2m was invested in the purchase of new electric pier trains with delivery initially scheduled for a summer 2021 launch. This was delayed due to an issue with the paint which meant the contractor had to repaint the panels, a lengthy process which required disassembly of the carriages, repainting, drying, curing and reassembly. Delivery was undertaken later in 2021/22 and the trains are now fully operational.

Investment of £0.4M was made to complete the work on the Pier Pavilion bar conversion to enhance and improve the visitor offer. Further investment of £0.7M was mad in the Timber Outer Pier Head.

Much of the pier investment programme involves multi-year projects. Net carry forward and accelerated delivery requests of £0.4M have been included in this report.

7.13 Culture and Tourism

Under the theme Pride and Joy investment in this area contributes to the desired outcome that the variety and quality of our outstanding cultural and leisure offer has increased for our residents and visitors, and we have become the region's first choice coastal tourism destination.

Under the theme Active and Involved investment in this area contributes to the desired outcome that residents help to shape services which will provide more people with the opportunity to live an active lifestyle, including safe access to open spaces and local facilities.

Under the theme Opportunity and Prosperity investment in this area contributes to the desired outcome that Southend has a national profile for its thriving Cultural and Creative Industries sector, where culture plays a central role in the social and economic success of our diverse communities.

In the 2021 Residents' Survey, parks and open spaces were an important aspect for residents. In the future half of residents expect to continue to use Southend's parks and open spaces more than they did before the pandemic. The town has many parks, gardens and nature reserves offering a range of facilities including sports pitches/courts, children's playgrounds, skateboarding, cafés, boating lakes, fishing lakes and wildlife areas. In recognition of this, capital investment of £0.3m has been made in the town's parks and open spaces during 2021/22.

Investment of £0.4m has also been made in the Cliffs Pavilion theatre for power supply equipment, the auditorium air handling unit and for design and specification of the refurbishment and remodelling works.

Much of the culture and tourism investment programme involves multi-year projects. Carry forward requests of £0.5M have been included in this report, along with requests to delete budgets totally £0.1M.

7.14 Community Safety

The findings of the 2021 Residents' Perception Survey were that 4 in 5 respondents felt safe during the day, but only 2 in 5 felt safe after dark. In response to this, capital investment of £3.0m has been made during 2021/22 for community safety, including the installation of CCTV equipment and other security measures such as bollards in the High Street and at Marine Parade. Net carry forward and accelerated delivery requests of £0.2M have been included in this report.

7.15 <u>Highways and Infrastructure</u>

Capital investment of £11.4m in improvements to the town's highway and footpath network has been made during 2021/22, including repairing potholes, junction protection works and resurfacing of Zebra Crossings. 130,351m² of carriageway were resurfaced during the financial year.

Investment of £2.9m was made in improvements to the A127 Growth Corridor, to the Bell Junction and on A127 essential maintenance works. A further £2.0m was invested in public realm improvement to the City Centre.

Investment of £1.8m was made via Local Transport Plan grant funded schemes including road maintenance, street lighting, bridge strengthening, installation of traffic signal equipment and signage and upgrade of the remote traffic monitoring system.

Capital investment of £0.8m has been made during 2021/22 for flood prevention and resilience schemes. These included remedial works to the sea wall, refurbishment of the groyne field, bastion stonework refurbishments at Westcliff, and improving resilience to flooding at Eastwood Brook.

Net carry forward, accelerated delivery and other budget requests of £2.4M have been included in this report so that schemes can continue into 2022/23.

7.16 Works to Property

Major investment of £1.0m on property refurbishment and £0.7m on fire improvement works were made to ensure the Councils operational buildings remain safe, in good condition and meet current standards.

7.17 ICT

Investment of £3.5m has been made in the Council's ICT infrastructure to continue to provide the core services and to progress the Smart Council project.

This investment includes:

- Technology Device Refresh to provide the ability for staff to work remotely with new laptops and the ability to support them remotely.
- Application Transformation migration of applications to a stable environment to permit access for the new laptops and to mitigate technical risks.
- Digital Enablement setting up the foundations for transformation into a Smart City.
- Security and Resiliency implementing the fundamental security capabilities to protect remote working.
- Stabilise the Estate remediation work to ensure the technology foundations are robust to support the new ways of working.
- Operational Requirements the Council's infrastructure licences

This investment will continue into 2022/23 with future years Smart Council requirements currently being assessed and considered.

7.18 Council Housing and New Build Programme

Under the theme Safe and Well investment in this area contributes to the desired outcome that everyone has a good quality, sustainable home that meets their needs.

Investment of £6.8m was made during 2021/22 in the refurbishment of the borough's Council Housing, mainly via the Decent Homes programme. There were some elements delivered ahead of schedule but overall, due to access issues caused by the pandemic, a 96% decency rate was achieved. The programme will be continued into 2022/23 to achieve 100% and to continue this into future years.

Investment of £3.8m was made during 2021/22 for the acquisition of 23 dwellings, 9 for Council housing and 14 under the Next Steps Accommodation Programme which aims to provide both permanent and supported accommodation for rough sleepers. Performance for both programmes was good despite the housing market being particularly buoyant and also increased property prices. Valuations were also completed on 13 properties for the Council housing acquisitions programme and these will complete during 2022/23. The programme will continue in 2022/23 and 2023/24 with more suitable properties being purchased as they become available. The Next Steps Accommodation Programme is coming an end with £0.15M of budget being carried forward into 2022/23 for the ongoing refurbishment of the properties throughout the life of the project. A request to delete the remaining budget of £0.887M has been included in this report.

Investment of £1.3M in the construction of new Council Housing was made during 2021/22, with the different phases progressing through design, planning or construction. More significant investment is planned for 2022/23 and 2023/24 as more of the projects move into the construction phase. Four Council homes were developed as part of the Modern Methods of Construction pilot at Saxon Gardens (with two homes meeting Net Carbon Zero standards) and these homes were completed in May 2022. Phase 3 of the HRA Land Review project is to deliver circa 29 Council homes across five underutilised garage sites and surrounding land in Shoeburyness and is estimated to start on site in 2022/23. Phase 4 of the project is to deliver circa 9 units of Council housing at the North site within the Council owned Lundy Close housing estate and start on site is estimated for 2022/23. There is also Phase 2 of the Modern Methods of Construction pilots for off-site delivery methods at Archer Avenue and Saxon Gardens which are due for completion and handover in 2022/23.

Revised capital investment programme

- 7.19 A range of schemes have been identified that are funded from external contributions and grants. These have been included in the capital investment programme but there is flexibility in when these schemes are delivered either by the funder determining when it is appropriate or the Council matching delivery to available resources.
- 7.20 In total there are a number of schemes with unspent budgets in 2021/22 where the budget is needed in 2022/23 in order to complete the schemes. These schemes have started and/or are fully committed to but due to various factors have not completed or reached the anticipated stage by the 31 March 2022. These budget commitments total £12.955m and are summarised in Appendix 2.
- 7.21 In addition, some schemes have exceeded their 2021/22 budget allocation. The two causes of this are unforeseen costs being incurred or schemes spending ahead of profile in order to accelerate delivery, i.e. multi-year schemes being delivered earlier or preliminary works starting on 2022/23 schemes to ensure their prompt completion. The sum of this accelerated delivery totals £1.196m and is analysed in Appendix 2.
- 7.22 Where possible schemes that have exceeded their 2021/22 budget allocation will be financed by compensatory under spending on other schemes. The exception to this is the overspend for Brook Meadows House, where the approach is set out in paragraph 7.9. The amended budget for 2021/22 after carry-forward, accelerated delivery requests and budget adjustments have been taken into account is £65.582m.

7.23 An amended Capital Investment Programme reflecting all the changes above is attached at Appendix 3 and is summarised below:

Amended Capital Investment Programme to be delivered by the Council:

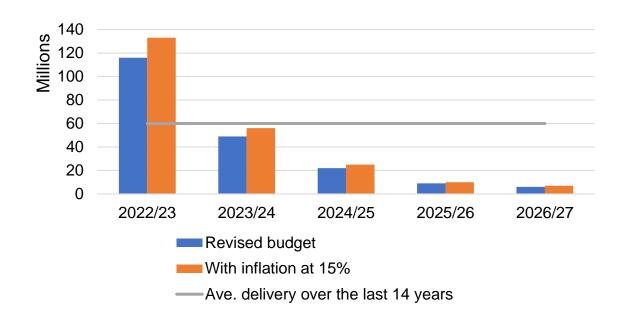
| | 2022/23 £000 | 2023/24 £000 | 2024/25 £000 | 2025/26 £000 | 2026/27 £000 | Total £000 |
|----------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|---------------|
| Strategic Schemes | 64.3 | 24.6 | 8.0 | 4.4 | 4.0 | 105.3 |
| Other Schemes | 25.4 | 7.6 | 4.2 | 1.4 | 2.0 | 40.6 |
| Total | 89.7 | 32.2 | 12.2 | 5.8 | 6.0 | 145.9 |

Amended Capital Investment Programme to be delivered by Subsidiary Companies, Partners or Joint Ventures:

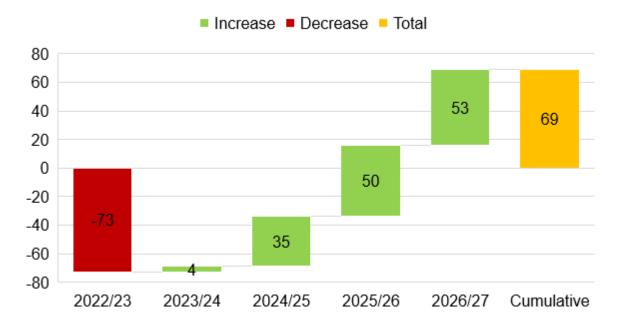
| | 2022/23 £000 | 2023/24 £000 | 2024/25 £000 | 2025/26 £000 | 2026/27 £000 | Total £000 |
|--|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|---------------|
| South Essex Homes Limited | 10.0 | 6.9 | 6.3 | 0 | 0 | 23.2 |
| Porters Place Southend-on- Sea LLP | 13.7 | 10.2 | 3.3 | 3.2 | 0 | 30.4 |
| Kent County Council | 2.2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2.2 |
| Total | 25.9 | 17.1 | 9.6 | 3.2 | 0 | 55.8 |

- 7.24 All Councils are being affected by inflationary pressures which will affect deliverability and affordability. There are multiple causes:
 - wage inflation due to scarcity of labour.
 - base material price inflation due to global demand exacerbated by supply impacts in key areas due to the pandemic and the war in Ukraine.
 - energy cost inflation impacting on all areas from production to logistics to on site energy costs.
 - contractor risk pricing.
- 7.25 Forecasts suggest that Construction Price Inflation is currently in double figures with major spikes for certain materials and products sometimes in excess of 20%. This not only has an impact on the current capital investment programme but also on future projects for which the Council may bid for funding.

7.26 The chart below shows the revised budgets over the next five years and the impact of 15% inflation on them.



7.27 The chart below shows the headroom (negative in 2022/23) for each year compared to the average spend over the last 14 years. Over the five-year period there is only cumulative headroom of £69M (£14M each year if profiled equally).



7.28 This chart should be considered in the context that there is a further list of schemes that are not in the approved programme but are subject to viable business cases. This includes schemes where the costs have been estimated, totalling £107M and schemes that are yet to be costed. There may also be urgent health and safety works that might occur that are as yet unforeseen.

7.29 Given the above and the Council's finite capacity to deliver capital schemes, the Capital Programme Delivery Board has been considering four options for assessing the ongoing delivery of projects:

| No. | Option Description | Considerations |
|-----|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1 | Increase the available budget to | The negative impact on the |
| | support the project to take into | affordability of the programme as |
| | account inflationary pressures | a whole and the resulting budget |
| | | pressure that would need to be |
| | | met from savings or income |
| | | generation |
| 2 | Do less – understand and accept | The negative impact on the |
| | how much less the Council can | delivery of the Southend 2050 |
| | delivery with existing budgets | and recovery priorities |
| 3 | Stop project delivery | Requires effective prioritisation |
| 4 | Defer or slow down delivery | This could put pressure on the |
| | | programme in later years and |
| | | impact on the delivery of key |
| | | priorities |

- 7.30 A generic approach to the programme as a whole would not be appropriate, as each project is different in the way the impact of the inflationary pressures and supply chain issues will be felt. The way that projects are funded also needs to be considered as grant and third-party funding would have to be returned if not spent or if delayed beyond the agreed expenditure timeframe. It is also recognised that these options need to be considered alongside the MoSCoW review (categorising capital projects as 'must have', 'should have', 'could have' or 'will not have' (at this time)) and the forthcoming capital challenge sessions.
- 7.31 The capital investment programme should continue to be subject to continuous review and re-prioritisation to ensure resources are aligned to the Council's Southend 2050, recovery priorities and joint administration priorities. This will inevitably lead to some difficult decisions having to be made regarding the programme with the delivery of some schemes being scaled back, delivered over a longer timescale, paused or removed.
- 7.32 Progress of schemes will be re-assessed and some schemes may be removed from the main programme entirely and others held as 'subject to viable delivery plans' until it can be demonstrated that there is the capacity and resources to deliver them in the timescales indicated. Schemes can then be brought back into the main programme as and when it is appropriate to do so. This approach follows the current approach introduced two years ago when schemes can enter the programme during the financial year and not just annually at budget setting.
- 7.33 As this review progresses via challenge meetings, the Capital Programme Delivery Board and the Investment Board, re-profiles and other adjustments to the programme for 2022/23 and future years will be put forward for approval.

Financing of the Capital Investment Programme

- 7.34 The capital investment programme is fully financed. When the budget is set, estimates are made on the likely levels of capital receipt, grant that will be received during the year, the likely level of borrowing required as well as the proposed level of expenditure. As the actual expenditure differs from the proposed budget, the associated financing needs to be amended also to reflect this.
- 7.35 The capital expenditure in 2021/22 is financed as follows:

| | 2021/22 Actual (£m) |
|--|------------------------|
| Total Capital Expenditure | 68.969 |
| Financed by: | |
| Borrowing | 29.378 |
| Invest to Save Financing | 9.301 |
| Capital Receipts | 1.156 |
| Capital Grants Utilised | 17.565 |
| Major Repairs Reserve | 6.489 |
| Other Revenue/ Capital Reserve Contributions | 3.610 |
| Third Party Contributions | 1.470 |
| Total Financing | 68.969 |

Other changes to the budget for 2021/22 onwards

- 7.36 Since the approved capital investment programme was set at Council on 24 February 2022, there have been some changes to the capital budget. They are not significant in number but are required to provide a continually updated programme to enhance the delivery of schemes and are therefore detailed in Appendix 2. These changes are reflected in the amended Capital Investment Programme attached at Appendix 3.
- 7.37 Removal of budgets no longer required is requested for schemes such as the Next Steps Accommodation Programme (where the scheme has come to an end and only some of the budget is required for the refurbishment of the properties), the School Improvement and Provision for School Places budget (where the multi-year scheme has been completed within budget) and the remaining unused Priority Works budget (there is budget of £0.6M in each of the next five years). The overall effect for all schemes identified as needing to be deleted is a decrease of £1.75M in the level of capital budget required.
- 7.38 All of these changes have been reflected in the revised capital investment programme at Appendix 3.

Capital Scheme Additions

7.39 Despite the challenges to the delivery of the capital investment programme caused by the supply chain issues and inflation, the Council's ambition to deliver better outcomes is not diminished. In line with the approach where schemes can enter the programme during the financial year and not just annually at budget setting, there are a number of priority projects that are being recommended for inclusion into the capital investment programme. As part of the considerations leading to these schemes being put forward, a proportionate level of due diligence has been undertaken to ensure they achieve the best possible value, with independent assessments of scheme details sought where appropriate. The following schemes are the first of these:

High Street Bollards

7.40 The project was to provide enhanced security measures to Southend High Street by installing an automatic bollards system to replace the existing system. A requirement was identified to extend the scope of the works from the High Street to include the protection of Marine Parade. There has also been a change to imprint surfacing rather than traditional flag paving to prevent ongoing maintenance costs and additional construction amendments following correspondence with stakeholders. Therefore, an increase in the budget is required for this scheme of £315,000 in 2022/23. The project will also require a maintenance contract to be in place which will have an annual revenue cost of £16,200. This will be met within existing budgets this year and incorporated into the 2023/24 budget.

East Beach Car Park - Phase 2

7.41 New capital investment of £355,000 for 2022/23 was approved at 15 February 2022 Cabinet for the Phase 1 works to widen the existing vehicular entrance/exit and install a height barrier and vehicle flow plates. This new investment of £485,000 is to progress with the construction of the car park, for which planning permission has been approved. Providing a surfaced car park which will replace the current unmade ground will create a safe and usable environment for all users of the car park which include local residents, visitors and commuters.

East Beach Café

7.42 Planning permission has been granted for three café units which would make a significant contribution to the attraction and amenity at East Beach by enhancing the destination and providing facilities for locals and visitors to enjoy, year-round. This new investment of £1,568,000 is for the construction of the three café units but at this stage there are many variables including tender costs, build cost inflation, rental levels, tenant demand, future business rates and parking levels all of which will impact on the final financial assessment and viability. The risk associated with the level of demand can be mitigated by building only two cafés initially, then a further unit could be built at a later date. The tender and marketing will be undertaken for two and three units so that the level of demand and market

appetite can be gauged. Following the outcome of the above, the scheme will return to the Investment Board with a clear recommendation to progress with either two or three units. If the recommendation is for two units, the proportion of the budget not required would be deleted.

Victoria Centre

7.43 There is already £457,000 in 2021/22 and £805,000 in 2022/23 in the approve capital investment programme for some of the development costs of the units in the shopping centre. A new budget of £2,050,000 for 2022/23 is being requested for refurbishment works to the atrium roof and the Queensway roof, refurbishment of the building façade and reconfiguration and subdivision works relating to new lettings. This budget will be partly for landlord works and partly for investment that is recoverable from tenants via the service charges. These works will make a significant contribution to the attraction and amenity of the Victoria Centre and improve and enhance that end of the City Centre.

8 Infrastructure Funding Statement 2021/22

8.1 Attached as Appendix 4 is the Infrastructure Funding Statement (IFS) for the reported year 1 April 2021 to 31 March 2022. The Summary Tables from the IFS are set out below:

Summary Table 1: Community Infrastructure Levy (CIL) Funds 2021 to 2022

| to 2022 | Total value of CIL set out in all Demand Notices issued in the reported year | £1,127,607.67 |
|-----------|---|---------------|
| | Total amount of CIL receipts carried over from previously reported years | £1,979,577.69 |
| | Total amount of CIL receipts in reported year | £1,296,881.50 |
| Year 2021 | Total amount of CIL expenditure (including admin expenses) in reported year | £74,797.63 |
| eal | Total overpayments returned [1] in reported year | £31,408.68 |
| | Total amount transferred to other organisations in reported year | £37,678.73 |
| jo | Total amount of CIL allocated but unspent in reported year | £94,878.39 |
| Reported | Total amount of CIL collected in any year yet to be allocated and remaining to be spent at the end of the reported year | £3,037,695.76 |

Summary Table 2: Section 106 (S.106) Planning Obligation Funds 2021 to 2022^[2]

| LULL | | |
|--------------------|--|---------------|
| | Total amount of money to be provided under any planning obligations which were entered into during reported year ^[3] | tbc |
| 22 | Total amount of money under any planning obligations carried over from previously reported years which had not been allocated and was available to spend at the start of reported year | £1,726,797.35 |
| 21 to 2022 | Total amount of money under any planning obligations carried over from previously reported years which was allocated but not spent at the start of the reported year | £2,325,106.42 |
| Reported Year 2021 | Total amount of money under any planning obligations which was received in reported year | £141,825.94 |
| | Total amount of money under any planning obligations which was spent in reported year | £1,207,751.34 |
| | Total amount of money under any planning obligations transferred to other organisations in reported year | £0.00 |
| | Total amount of money under any planning obligations which was allocated but not spent at the end of the reported year | £1,304,351.44 |
| | Total amount of money under any planning obligations yet to be allocated and remaining to be spent at the end of reported year | £1,681,626.93 |

^[1] Payments are returned under CIL Regulation 75 (Overpayments) if the amount paid proves to be greater than the amount due.

^[2] Figures correct at time of preparation of this report but may be subject to adjustments.

^[3] This figure relates to either development that has yet to commence or implemented schemes for which the due date for contributions has not yet been reached i.e. the contributions have not been received and cannot be guaranteed to be received. The figure cannot be confirmed as the developments concerned included an outline planning permission, details of which have yet to be agreed.

- 8.2 The £3,037,695.76 in CIL funds retained by the Council (yet to be allocated and remaining available to spend) at the end of the reported year (as at 31 March 2022) includes:
 - £2,766,558.85 in the CIL Main Fund; and
 - £271,136.91 (15% of total receipts less surcharges) as Ward Neighbourhood Allocations.
- 8.3 The Council commenced CIL charging in July 2015 and as at 31 March 2022 there was £2,766,558.85 in the CIL Main Fund. These funds, which are to be spent on strategic infrastructure to support growth, have been carried forward to date. The amount currently in the CIL Main Fund is relatively small in the context of the funding likely to be required for strategic infrastructure projects that support new development within Southend, particularly housing. Therefore, it is considered appropriate to continue to carry forward the CIL Main Fund at this time with the CIL Governance Framework and spending plans to be reviewed this year as part of the new Local Plan review.
- 8.4 Ward councillors have been reminded in the reported year that CIL neighbourhood funds received and allocated to each ward should only be carried forward for a maximum of 5 years in accordance with the CIL Governance Framework (2015). If funds have not been spent within 5 years of receipt, the current governance arrangements state that the neighbourhood allocations will be transferred to the CIL Main Fund for spending on strategic infrastructure projects. The first date from which there are potentially funds to be returned to the CIL Main Fund would be summer 2022, which would include any neighbourhood funds allocated to the wards during 2017/18. However, it is recommended to Cabinet that the period for ward allocation expenditure be extended for another 3 years in the interests of proportionality and reasonableness (with the intention that at the end of that period any remaining neighbourhood allocations will be transferred to the CIL Main Fund). This will take into account the fact that the pandemic has presented a variety of challenges in relation to spending of funds; and whilst members will be able to continue to spend in the manner set out in the current CIL Governance Framework, it will also enable the Council to explore alternative options for more effective utilisation of the neighbourhood funds in the future. Any funds allocated to projects that do not go ahead continue to be returned to the ward 'pots' for reallocation.
- 8.5 Section 106 spending has significantly increased in the reported year with over £1 million being spent on affordable housing within Southend.

9 Other Options

9.1 This is a factual report setting out the 2021/22 outturn and is a reporting requirement of good financial governance. As such there are no other options. Cabinet are of course able to suggest changes to the amounts appropriated to and from earmarked reserves, which would result in a compensating adjustment to the amount taken to or from general reserves. The report also follows and complies with the good practice identified with CIPFA's Financial Management Code which became mandatory from 2021/22.

10 Reasons for Recommendations

- 10.1 To provide Cabinet with the provisional revenue and capital outturn position for 2021/22.
- 10.2 As part of the year end processes, Cabinet is required to approve any appropriations to or from earmarked reserves. This report fulfils that purpose.
- 10.3 Cabinet is required to approve capital budget carry forwards, accelerated delivery requests and in year amendments to the current approved programme.

11 Corporate Implications

11.1 Contribution to the Southend 2050 Road Map

The robustness of the Council's budget monitoring processes and the management of in-year spending pressures are key determinants in maintaining the Council's reputation for strong financial probity and effective stewardship. This approach also enables the Council to redirect and prioritise resources to ensure the delivery of agreed outcomes for the benefit of local residents, local businesses and visitors to Southend-on-Sea. This report outlines the delivery of the Council's objectives and priorities in financial terms and key achievements through the Annual Report.

11.2 Financial Implications

As set out in the body of the report and accompanying appendices.

11.3 Legal Implications

The Council is required by section 151 of the Local Government Act 1972 to plan for the proper administration of its financial affairs. The Council is also required by section 28 of the Local Government Act 2003 to monitor its budget, and take corrective action, as necessary. The Council's chief finance officer has established financial procedures to ensure the Council's proper financial administration. These include procedures for effective budgetary control and for reporting variances to interested stakeholders. To comply with these best practice arrangements, it is important that Cabinet receive information and comment accordingly on the final outturn performance of the revenue and capital budgets as set out in the report.

11.4 People Implications

None arising from this report.

11.5 Property Implications

Consideration is given to the property implications when the Medium Term Financial Strategy and Capital Investment Programme is determined.

11.6 Consultation

Consideration is given to consultation when the Medium Term Financial Strategy and Capital Investment Programme is determined.

11.7 Equalities Impact Assessment

Consideration is given to Equalities and Diversity Implications when the Medium Term Financial Strategy and Capital Investment Programme is determined.

11.8 Risk Assessment

Sound budget setting, monitoring, and reporting processes underpin the Council's ability to manage and mitigate the inherent financial risks associated with its budget, primarily caused by the volatility of service demand, market supply and price. A full risk assessment is considered when the Medium Term Financial Strategy and Capital Investment Programme is determined.

With the likely impact on both service costs and service demand pressures, caused by the rapid rise in inflation and uncertainty over the level of available future resources, it is important that the Council holds a robust position on reserves and maintains the ability to deal positively with any issues that arise during this and future financial years.

11.9 Value for Money

The approved budget reflects the Council's drive to improve value for money and to deliver significant efficiencies in the way it operates. Monitoring the delivery and reporting the financial variances of services helps to highlight areas of concern and to assist in the achievement of improved value for money. The Council's approach to evidencing value for money will be strengthened by the Getting to Know Your Business Programme and demonstrating compliance with CIPFA's new Financial Management Code.

11.10 Community Safety Implications

Consideration is given to community safety implications when the Medium Term Financial Strategy and Capital Investment Programme is determined.

11.11 Environmental Impact

Consideration is given to the environmental impact when the Medium Term Financial Strategy and Capital Investment Programme is determined.

12 Background Papers

Financial Sustainability Strategy 2022 – 2032 Medium Term Financial Strategy 2022/23 – 2026/27 Resourcing Better Outcomes - Financial Performance Report 2021/22 – Period 8

13 Appendices

| Appendix 1 | Annual Report 2021/22 |
|------------|--|
| Appendix 2 | Requested Changes to the Capital Investment Programme |
| Appendix 3 | Amended Capital Investment Programme |
| Appendix 4 | Infrastructure Funding Statement for 1 April 2021 to 31 March 2022 |





Annual Report

2021-2022



Table of Contents

| Introduction from Leader of the Council and Chief Executive | 3 |
|--|----|
| Our achievements include: | 5 |
| Southend 2050 Ambition | 6 |
| What our residents have told us about the council and our services | 7 |
| Our city's challenges | 8 |
| Southend-on-Sea City Profile | 9 |
| Pride & Joy | 10 |
| Pride & Joy performance indicators 13 | |
| Safe & Well | 14 |
| Safe & Well performance indicators 18 | |
| Active & Involved | 20 |
| Active & Involved performance irglicators23 | |
| Opportunity & Prosperity | 24 |
| Opportunity & Prosperity performance indicators28 | |
| Connected & Smart | 30 |
| Connected & Smart performance indicators33 | |
| Future Ways of Working | 34 |
| Southend 2050 Roadmap | 35 |
| Resources | 43 |
| Looking forward | 45 |

Introduction from Leader of the Council and Chief Executive





Cllr Stephen George, Leader of the Council Andrew Lewis, Chief Executive

This has truly been a year like no other, with some incredible highs and desperate lows. In both, we have seen the people of Southend-on-Sea come together in a remarkable and inspiring way.

Becoming a city was an historic moment for Southend-on-Sea. The Royal Visit and celebrations to mark Southend-on-Sea turning into a city were a fantastic success, and a credit to both the city and the council. We have no doubt that Sir David Amess would have been immensely proud. We hope to honour his passion for Southend within an enduring legacy so we can move forward as a community and begin an exciting new chapter as a city.

We continue to deal with the local impact of the pandemic. Although we are starting to see life return to normal, COVID-19 remains on many people's minds. There are other challenges for our residents, including financial constraints. In 2022, many families across Southend-on-Sea are facing a cost-of-living crisis. We will continue to deliver services and protect the most vulnerable in our city.

Like the majority of local authorities across the country, the council continues to experience large increases in demand for many services, particularly for social care and the most vulnerable in society. The council has a legal obligation to remain financially sustainable, so it will continue to face some very difficult choices as it balances the response to these complex local challenges within the constraints of the level of resources it has available.

Despite encountering some challenges to overcome, the council continues to perform well and achieve changes for the better for the people and communities of Southend-on-Sea. This annual report showcases how we are:

- providing better and more affordable housing for our residents
- powering economic and community recovery in Southend-on-Sea
- pushing forward with our green city ambition
- creating better life opportunities for our children and young people
- protecting and improving the quality of life for older people in our city

We are extremely grateful for our residents, communities, businesses and organisations, who work alongside us and are key to making Southend-on-Sea the remarkable place that it is.

Looking forward, we are confident that our new city will go from strength to strength. We can build on our great assets – our businesses, transport links, services and the rich diversity of our people and communities – and create a city where all residents have the opportunity to flourish.

A remarkable community spirit exists within Southend-on-Sea. We will harness that community spirit to achieve further great successes and continue to support our residents and communities.



56









Our achievements include:

- completing construction on the council's first ever zero carbon affordable homes at Saxon Gardens, Shoeburyness, using modern methods of construction to help reduce carbon emissions
- growing our pier visitor numbers, with record-breaking visitor numbers in the summer and the best January, February and March attendance figures since records began 15 years ago
- Brook Meadows House opening in Westcliff-on-Sea to provide integrated care services to those living with dementia and complex needs. Services include rehabilitation support for adults discharged from hospital, the Viking Day Service for adults with learning disabilities, and Making It Work supported employment service
- enabling 18 rough sleepers to move into housing, by completing the purchase of 18 properties for the Rough Sleepers Accommodation Programme, with all 18 let to former rough sleepers
- being awarded Purple Flag accreditation for the ninth consecutive year, highlighting our night-time economy as safe, diverse, entertaining and enjoyable
- securing 19 providers and 20 venues in Southend-on-Sea for the Holiday Activities and Food programme, which reached 1,130 children during the summer
- supporting Afghan and Ukrainian families to move safely into accommodation, ensuring they are able to access local services, and are warmly welcomed into our community
- securing funding for the Focal Point Gallery from Creative Estuary for the commission of a new major public artwork to welcome visitors and residents to the city

- completing the main works for the £8 million essential highway maintenance on the A127 and Bell junction, helping to reduce congestion, enhance pedestrian crossing facilities and improve air quality in the area
- increasing connectivity in the city through Southend-on-Sea's £30
 million full fibre upgrade, which is being delivered in partnership
 with digital infrastructure programme CityFibre, with over 55% of the
 city now having access to gigabit broadband
- Southend-on-Sea officially becoming a city on the 1st of March 2022, with a royal visit from Their Royal Highnesses, The Prince of Wales and the Duchess of Cornwall. In a speech to mark the historic occasion, The Prince of Wales said:

"In the aftermath of Sir David's brutal murder, the people of Southend-on-Sea came together in a remarkable and inspiring way to bring good out of evil. In doing so, they demonstrated a deep truth: that what matters more than any name, whether of a person or a place, is the spirit. Today, Southend becomes a city. As we celebrate and honour that fact, we remember that it is always, and crucially, a community."



Southend 2050 Ambition

Southend 2050 is the city's shared ambition for the future. It was developed in 2018 following extensive conversations with people who live, work, visit, do business and study in Southend-on-Sea. These conversations asked people what they thought Southend-on-Sea should be like in 2050 and what steps are needed now and in the coming years to help achieve this.

The pandemic has made the Southend 2050 ambition more challenging, but it remains achievable. It will need all elements of our community to work together to make it a reality. We will also need our neighbouring boroughs and central government to play their part.

The Southend 2050 ambition has 21 outcomes, which fit into six themes. These themes (see right) provided a framework for our response to the pandemic and inform our approach to helping local economic recovery. A five-year roadmap timeline (see page 35) identifies key projects that will make the ambition a reality.



The six Southend 2050 themes

What our residents have told us about the council and our services

We are committed to listening to the views of residents, to help us understand their priorities, find out what they think of our services and check whether they feel they can influence decisions that affect them and their local area.

In July 2021, we launched a Residents' Perception Survey to gather fresh insight into how the COVID-19 pandemic has affected residents and how their priorities for the future have changed. 1,206 residents from across the city responded to the survey.

Key findings from the survey include:

- over two thirds (69%) feel that parks and open spaces for socialising and exercise have become more important to them because of the pandemic and half (51%) expect to use these spaces more than they did before the pandemic
- 3 in 4 (75%) are willing to take action to help the council achieve net zero carbon
- one in ten (11%) think it's more important to get involved in volunteering and community events following the pandemic
- respondents were positive about Southend-on-Sea's regeneration projects, with almost two-thirds (64%) agreeing that these will provide more job opportunities and half (52%) feeling that they will make people think differently about Southend-on-Sea
- more accessible/better facilities, improved safety and security and clean streets were identified as most important to respondents for a future good quality life in Southend-on-Sea.



Findings from the Residents' Perception Survey 2021 will inform delivery of the Southend 2050 ambition and outcomes. The information will also influence policy and service delivery decisions for 2022/23.

Our city's challenges

Understanding our city's challenges and their impact is an important part of our journey to achieving our shared ambition. Achieving success means improving the quality of life for all of Southend-on-Sea's residents, and as such we must acknowledge the variation in quality of life across the city. Within Southend-on-Sea, we have neighbourhoods considered to be some of the most deprived areas nationally, whilst also having neighbourhoods ranked amongst some of the least deprived.

- 39% of Southend-on-Sea's residents live 9n areas considered to be in the most deprived 30% in the country, with 9 neighbourhoods (out of 107) in Southend-on-Sea falling into the 10% most deprived in the country.
- 14% of Southend-on-Sea's children live in low-income households (determined by an income below 60% of the median income in the UK), with 14 neighbourhoods (out of 107) in Southend-on-Sea in the most deprived 10% of the country for income deprivation affecting children.

- There is health inequality between our wards, with a life expectancy gap of 9 years for males and 10 years for females between the most deprived and least deprived wards.
- Southend's gross value added per hour worked, which measures the value of goods and services produced, is approximately £10 an hour lower than the regional and national average. This in contrasted by Southend's employment rate and median weekly pay both being higher than the national figures.
- Although a lower number of Southend residents have no qualifications compared to the national figure, 37.9% of Southend's population is qualified at or above level NVQ4, compared to 39.5% regionally and 43.5% nationally.
- Southend has more out-of-work benefit claimants (5.2% of the population) than the East region (3.5%) and Great Britain (4.2%), and this difference is especially significant in the 18-24 age group.
- Victoria ward had a city election turnout of 22.34%, compared to 45.76% in West Leigh (average overall turnout 34.01%).
- Residents living in Kursaal, St Luke's and Victoria wards are significantly less satisfied with their local area (58%) (compared to 72% for the city) and are

- less likely than other residents to feel safe during the day and at night.
- 15% of residents felt their lack of digital skills or access to the internet affected their ability to get help and support from Council services during the pandemic, according to the 2021 Residents' Perception Survey.
- Half (51%) of residents have a heightened interest in doing something that makes a difference to their local community, compared to 49% who don't, according to the 2021 Residents' Perception Survey.

Population



182,773

51% female 49% male 87% White British

Crime



109.58

crimes per 1,000 people higher than Essex (86.16)

Earnings



£664.80

median gross weekly pay for full time workers higher than Great Britain (£613.10)

Life expectancy



82.7 years

62.1 years - healthy life expectancy



78.4 years

63.7 years - healthy life expectancy

lower than England rate (83.1/79.4)

Employment



79.0%

higher than Great Britain (74.8%)

Benefits



10.27%

of Southenders aged 16+ claim Universal Credit

Fertility rate



1.78

children per woman higher than England rate (1.59)

Under-18 conceptions



20.9

per 1,000 females aged 15-17 higher than England rate (15.7)

Out-of-work



9.33%

of households are workless lower than England (13%)

Median house price



£325,000

higher than England median (£285,000)

Cost of renting



£850

median monthly rent for a 2bedroom property higher than England (£755)

Schools



21%

of schools are "Outstanding" higher than England (19%)



Pride & Joy

By 2050 Southenders are fiercely proud of, and go out of their way, to champion what our city has to offer.

We act as a sustainable and green city embracing the challenges of the Climate Emergency Declaration made in 2019.

Our streets and public spaces are valued and support the Mental and physical wellbeing of residents and visitors.

The variety and quality of our outstanding cultural and leisure offer has increased for our residents and visitors and we have become the region's first choice coastal tourism destination.

We will assess how to best manage our coastline to protect people, residential and commercial properties, designated habitats, public open spaces and agricultural land from coastal flood and erosion risk.

There is a sense of pride in the place with local people actively and knowledgeably talking up the city.

The council is addressing environmental challenges as we strive to become a green city.

As part of the council's evidence-based approach to achieving our net zero target and through our work with Project REMeDY, we presented Southend-on-Sea's carbon footprint in March 2022. REMeDY is a partgovernment funded project led by the council with a consortium of partners working to bring affordable low carbon heating to residents and businesses in Southend-on-Sea. The largest sources of carbon emissions in Southend-on-Sea are residential energy, commercial energy and road transport. In March, Project REMeDY also launched Green Love Southend, an engagement initiative to encourage net zero conversations, including practical advice on energy efficiency.

Construction is now complete on the council's first ever zero carbon affordable homes at Saxon Gardens, Shoeburyness, using modern methods of construction to help reduce carbon emissions. This is part of a wider project to review the council's underused land. The homes feature energy efficient materials and innovative heating and

cooling technologies such as solar panels. The council also celebrated the completion of an energy efficiency project for schools, which saw 20 primary schools across the city reduce their energy use.

Our ambition and leadership on climate action has been recognised by external organisations, with the council being added this year to the Carbon Disclosure Project's annual A List. The Carbon Disclosure Project is a not-for-profit charity that helps companies and cities to disclose and manage their environmental impacts. We are also now a recognised partner and supporter of Clean Air Day, the UK's largest air pollution campaign, providing us with a platform to build on air quality improvement initiatives and increase public understanding and action on air pollution.

We ran a consultation on our new draft Air Quality Action Plan, which outlines the actions the council will take to improve air quality in the city between 2021 and 2025. The plan has been produced as part of the council's statutory duties required by the Local Air Quality Management framework. It prioritises Southend-on-Sea's two declared Air Quality

Management Areas, as well as addressing air quality across the whole city.

In March 2022, we brought together over 30 local authorities in the first workshop of the Nature Smart Cities UK Capacity Building Programme. The project is a European funded programme led by Southend-on-Sea City Council and brings together local authorities from the UK, France, Belgium and the Netherlands to help deliver urban greening projects.

We continue to focus on enhancing our natural and built environment. Five Blue Flags and seven Green Flags awarded to Southend-on-Sea this year evidence our well-managed, safe and accessible parks, open spaces and beaches. We have extended tree canopy cover in the city, planting 648 trees this year. In addition, we have planted 50 whips and 14 fruit trees. This is part of a commitment made in 2019 to plant 1,000 new trees across Southend-on-Sea over three planting seasons.



The location of the Southend-on-Sea element of the England Coastal path, which will be the longest coastal path in the world, has been confirmed and work to install signage will begin in May 2022. The path will improve coastal access along the 58km stretch of Essex coast between Southend-on-Sea and Wallasea Island.

There have been initiatives running throughout 2021/22 to tackle litter and dog fouling and keep our streets and public spaces tidy. These include supporting Keep Britain Tidy's Great British Spring Clean, with the help of Make Southend Sparkle, and running The Big Autumn Tidy. Our antilittering campaign, 'Your Waste Your Responsibility', supported by our partner Veolia, has been developing throughout 2021

and into 2022. Recent developments include using digital geo-targeting for the beach and seafront, with artwork tailored to location. Litter bin stickers using QR codes to report full bins have also been rolled out this year, following a successful trial in the summer.

In 2021, volunteer groups and individuals, including Friends of Leigh Library Gardens, Friends of Leigh Cliffs, Friends of Southchurch Hall Gardens and Street Champions, spent over 2,000 hours supporting our streets and green spaces, benefitting residents and visitors.

Recent lockdown periods required our cultural offer to be reimagined and the council's teams were able to support residents through innovative means. A click and collect service at the library, children's activity packs and home learning support were all part of that offer, but during the last year the culture team and partners have enabled some fantastic new experiences:

 'Imagining a new future' at Focal Point Gallery involved residents of all ages to create artwork about topics important to them which were then shown across the city centre

- Southend played a big role in Estuary 21, a regionwide art project attracting international attention, with art installations in several locations including the Pier, Chalkwell and Shoebury
- the Museum service opened its new Wunderkammer exhibition, whilst the Beecroft Gallery saw considerable interest in the East London Exhibition
- the planetarium has been refurbished to improve ventilation and once again this hidden gem is seeing great interest
- in September a new arts festival for Southend exploded onto the scene, with music, street art, dance, art, comedy, poetry and great participation from all
- the all-new Halloween Carnival was held in October, boasting around 700 performers



- Luminocity, Southend's new light festival, launched in February half term, seeing over 200,000 people in the city centre over 4 nights, and following its success, is set to return again next year. Students from Southend Adult Community College were some of the first to tour the installations, and photographed the international artworks as part of their learning
- in September, Southend hosted the fourth stage of world-renowned cycle race, The Women's Tour, welcoming hundreds of elite level female athletes to the city as part of the event.

Following the pandemic, Southend's cultural offer is going from strength to strength with many new initiatives from the council and its partners.

All Southend libraries have now reopened and are being used to support ongoing community and health initiatives alongside their more traditional role. Our theatres are also both fully open again and welcoming thousands of visitors with a fantastic programme of touring shows and local productions. The City's leisure centres are open, with participation

levels for many activities back to prepandemic levels.

Southend's Pier has continued its progress, with the first of its brand-new battery powered trains launched and named by His Royal Highness Prince Charles. Visitor numbers to our most famous landmark have been breaking records regularly and so far into 2022, with the best start to the season for 15 years.



Pride & Joy performance indicators

| Indicator | Value | Target | Aim of the indicator | Date range | Compared to last year |
|---|-----------|---------|----------------------|-----------------------|------------------------------------|
| Number of trees planted | 648 | 300 | Maximise | 2021/22 | ↑ 641 |
| Pier visitor numbers | 358,321 | 360,000 | Maximise | 2021/22 | 137,215 |
| Visit Southend Website visitors | 1,685,891 | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | 144,509 |
| Serious defects made safe (highways) | 98.3% | 90% | Maximise | 2021/22 | ↓ 98.7% |
| Serious defects made safe (footways) | 97.1% | 90% | Maximise | 2021/22 | ↑ 96.0% |
| Safety inspections carried out on time (footways and carriageways) | 100% | 90% | Maximise | 2021/22 | † 99.5% |
| Recontage of respondents who are satisfied with their local area as a place to live (Residents' Perception Survey 2021) | 72% | None | Maximise | 2021 | J 74% (2019) |
| Reduction in Council building carbon emissions | 73% | None | Maximise | 2012/13 – 2017/18 | Next update expected 2022/23 |
| Acceptable standard cleanliness: litter | 98.14% | 95% | Maximise | Cumulative 2021/22 | ↓ 99.62% |
| Acceptable standard cleanliness: detritus | 95.25% | 95% | Maximise | Cumulative 2021/22 | ↓ 99.1% |
| Household waste sent for reuse, recycling and composting | 46.48% | 50% | Maximise | Jun 2021 | ↓ 46.81% (Jun 2020) |
| Waste collections carried out on time | 99.9% | 99% | Maximise | 2021/22 | 99.9% |
| Number of Blue Flags | 5 | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | 5 |
| Number of Green Flags | 7 | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | 7 |



Safe & Well

By 2050 people in Southend-on-Sea feel safe in all aspects of their lives and are well enough to live fulfilling lives.

Residents feel safe and secure in their homes, neighbourhoods and across the city.

Everyone has a good quality, sustainable home that mees their needs.

We protect and improve the quality of life for everyone in our community with focused support for those most vulnerable.

The council has worked closely with its partners to keep people safe and well over the past year.

In February 2022, we retained the prestigious Purple Flag accreditation for our evening and night-time economy. The Association of Town and City Management awarded Southend-on-Sea Purple Flag Status in recognition of the city's offer of a safe and enjoyable night out with a vibrant and diverse mix of dining, entertainment and culture. This is the ninth consecutive year we have retained the award, having first been accredited in 2012.

Operation Heatwave ran throughout the year to make sure the city was ready to welcome visitors, and that visitors and residents enjoyed a safe time in Southend-on-Sea. Medical contractors, Triple L, provided first aid and triage in the city between April and December, providing two crewed ambulances, enabling medical teams to attend seafront and city-wide incidents.

A number of infrastructure projects have supported safety in the city during the year:

- the internal CCTV system at the Forum has been replaced, and in the city centre existing CCTV cameras upgraded and new cameras installed as part of the Eurovia works programme, a significant investment of over £2million
- Leigh and Thorpe Bay Rotary Clubs and the Carli Lansley Foundation donated, installed and maintained four defibrillators along Southend-on-Sea seafront
- local artists painted 48 multi-purpose blocks that have been installed on the seafront to provide additional safety and seating



Following engagement with residents, the council approved the introduction of the new

Leigh Public Space Protection Order to reduce anti-social behaviour in the area. We are working closely with Essex Police to enable the effective enforcement of the Public Space Protection Order.

We introduced Op Union which has provided more visible policing at busy times. This has allowed Police numbers to be uplifted in a planned way providing a safer experience for residents, visitors and businesses.

The Southend-on-Sea Community Safety Partnership co-produced their statutory Strategic Intelligence Assessment for 2022/23 with partners, identifying priorities. The partnership is also developing a Community Safety Partnership Strategy.



Campaigns to support the safety and well-being of Southend-on-Sea's residents include:

- celebrating the amazing work of foster carers, who have helped to transform the lives of children and young people, during Foster Care Fortnight
- Southend-on-Sea Libraries launched a campaign called 'Read, Talk, Share' to tackle loneliness and support mental health. The new campaign saw every library in the city provided with books from the Reading Well collections, including ebooks and e-audio books through the library's digital service, BorrowBox
- the council's SeeTheSigns campaign continued to reach out to young people and their families to let them know that there is always a way out from drug gangs. This year, a campaign video was created using real transcripts from former gang members who have managed to remove themselves from county line gangs
- Southend-on-Sea Youth Council launched an anti-knife campaign to discourage people from picking up a knife. Funded by the Violence and Vulnerability Board, the campaign has been designed by young people, for young people

- we proudly supported Counter Terrorism Policing's Easing Lockdown Vigilance Campaign, which encourages communities, the public and businesses to help the police tackle terrorism by remaining vigilant and reporting suspicious behaviour
- Southend-on-Sea Safeguarding
 Partnership (Children's) and
 ActiveSouthend teamed up with National
 Child Safeguarding Charity, NWG, to
 deliver its 'Safe to Play' campaign, which
 564 children and 100 parents took part in.
 NWG created the campaign using funding
 from Sport England to get parents, clubs
 and coaches talking openly about
 safeguarding, and striving to ensure that
 all children have positive experiences
 when taking part in sport, physical and
 extra-curricular activities.

The council and its partners have been working to support children and young people throughout school holidays, with a range of programmes providing holiday free school meals and activities.

Social Care

In December 2021, the collaborative neuro developmental pathway between children's services and health was agreed to support children and young people with complex needs and will be going live imminently. This will enable a multi-agency approach, with consultants and practitioners working together to identify and meet the needs of our children and young people.

The council has been developing a new strategy for adult social care in Southend-on-Sea to support adults with social care needs and all carers. The overall strategy is built on three core strategies named 'Ageing Well', 'Caffing Well', and 'Living Well', which set adult social care priorities over the next five years. The three strategies were codesigned with people who use services and their friends and families. They focus on how the council will support people across the city, whether they are older people, those with a care and support need with learning disabilities, mental health challenges, autism, living with additional physical or sensory difficulty, or the friends and family of people with additional needs. The strategies are backed by a more than £5 million investment in adult social care

and focus on how the council will support a range of people across Southend-on-Sea over the next five years.

A new mixed-use care facility for adults, Brooke Meadows House, has been opened to provide integrated care services. Services include rehabilitation support for adults discharged from hospital, the Viking Day Service for adults with learning disabilities, Making It Work supported employment service and two services providing specialist home care.



Affordable housing

The council continues to strive to reduce homelessness and make sure everyone in the city has a good quality, sustainable home that meets their needs. Progress on housing in 2021/22 includes:

- purchasing 18 properties for the Rough Sleepers Accommodation Programme, with all 18 let to former rough sleepers
- investing £1.97 million to purchase 10 properties for use by homeless families in Southend-on-Sea
- developing four new Council homes using 'Modern Methods of Construction' with two of these meeting Net Zero Carbon standards.
- refurbishing seven properties for use as safe temporary accommodation for survivors of domestic abuse
- progressing the Better Queensway regeneration scheme, which will deliver over 600 affordable homes over the course of the project
- introducing the council's new social housing allocations policy, which provides greater priority to single people experiencing homelessness
- completing a public consultation on Housing in Later Life, which asked

residents over age 55 about their housing and support aspirations, plus any barriers to moving from their current residence. The findings are being evaluated and reviewed

 plans to build 29 new Council homes on disused garage sites around Eagle Way in Shoeburyness being given planning approval. The plans include the development of a bungalow, houses and a four-storey block of 16 self-contained flats, with parking spaces and a cycle store. The homes will be managed by South Essex Homes.



Following public consultation, the council has introduced a Selective Licensing Agreement scheme in areas of the city which enables the council to regulate conditions, management, and occupation of properties. The scheme will help to improve housing conditions for those in the private sector, reduce anti-social behaviour, reduce levels of property-related crime, increase the number of good landlords and develop an improved offer providing higher quality rented housing, resulting in improved neighbourhoods.

The procurement process for transitional supported housing contracts for people with mental ill health, offenders, and those at risk of offending, children and young people aged 16 to 25 years and young parents aged 16 to 25 years has been completed and contracts awarded. A review across the remaining 16 to 25 accommodation and support pathway will be undertaken in 2022 with the intent of implementing a wider procurement framework for 2023.

Safe & Well performance indicators

| Indicator | Value | Target | Aim of the indicator | Date range | Compared to last year |
|--|--------|--------|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|
| Proportion of concluded section 42 enquiries (safeguarding investigations) with a risk identified and a result of either Risk Reduced or Risk Removed | 92.7% | 85% | Maximise | Cumulative 2021/22 | ↑ 91.9% |
| Permanent admissions to residential care, per 100,000 population (people aged 65 years and over) | 367.35 | 550 | Minimise | 2021/22 | ↑ 449.12 |
| Proportion of adults in contact with secondary mental health services who live independently with or without support | 68.5% | 65% | Maximise | Feb 2022 | \$\int 69.6\%\$ (Feb 2021) |
| Proportion of those that received short-term service during the year where sequel was either no on-going support or support of a lower level | 53.1% | 75.2% | Maximise | 2021/22 | ↓ 56.5% |
| Proportion of older people (aged 65 years and over) who were still at home 91 days after discharge from hospital into reablement/rehabilitation services | 81.8% | 80% | Maximise | 2021/22 | ↑ 72.4% |
| Proportion of adults with learning disabilities who live in their own home or with their family | 88.8% | 85.5% | Maximise | Mar 2022 | ↑ 87.6% |
| Under 75 mortality rate, per 100,000 population | 372.3 | None | Minimise | 2018-20 | ↓ 359.2 (2016-18) |
| Violent crime with injury rate, per 100,000 (average) | 0.94 | None | Minimise | Mar 2022 | ↓ 0.67 |
| Domestic abuse incidents, per 100,000 population (average) | 2.02 | None | Minimise | 2021/22 | ↓ 1.95 |
| Violence against the person offences in the rolling year to date | 9,642 | 8,217 | Minimise | Mar 2022 | ↓ 8,290 |

| Residents that feel safe after dark (Residents' Perception Survey 2021) | 43% | None | Maximise | 2021 | 1 40% (2019) |
|--|--------|------|----------|----------|-----------------|
| Residents that feel safe during the day (Residents' Perception Survey 2021) | 81% | None | Maximise | 2021 | \$5% (2019) |
| Percentage of those at risk of homelessness that had existing or alternative accommodation secured for at least 6 months (quarterly average) | 51.25% | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | ↓ 53.25% |
| Number of children in temporary accommodation (quarterly average) | 242 | None | None | 2021/22 | 251 |
| Rate of households in temporary accommodation, per 1,000 households | 2.47 | None | None | Mar 2022 | 3.42 |
| Repeat homelessness within two years of accepting a suitable private gented sector offer (priority need cases owed the main duty) | 0 | None | None | Mar 2022 | 0 |
| Number of properties purchased by the council via the Acquisitions Programme | 23 | 30 | Maximise | Mar 2022 | ↑ 18 |
| Housing delivery test result | 31% | None | Maximise | 2021 | ↓ 36% |



Active & Involved

By 2050 we have a thriving, active and involved community that feel invested in our city.

Enable inclusive community projects which provide opportunities for people of all ages to participate, grow skills, confidence and social connection and make a positive contribution to tackling inequalities.

More Southenders agree that people from different backgrounds are valued and get on well together.

Residents know how to get involved to improve local services.

Residents help to shape services which will provide more people with the opportunity to live an active lifestyle, including safe access to open spaces and local facilities. Our communities, civil society, the council, and partners continue to come together in a powerful way, dealing with the impact of the COVID-19 pandemic and the lifting of restrictions, and new opportunities around city status.

Local organisations were able to apply for a share of £3 million, made available by the Government to support recovery from the COVID-19 pandemic.

The council is developing a co-produced Tackling Poverty Strategy and Action Plan to be completed by early 2023, which will reflect on best practices, local need and include people voices who have lived experience of poverty and the views of internal and external stakeholders. The associated Task and Finish Groups will address issues and recommend solutions arising around food and fuel poverty, and inequalities. We are aiming to co-produce the strategy with citizens who have lived experience of poverty.

The council and its partners have been working to support Afghan families, supporting families who are residing in Government managed bridging hotels and a number of families moving into settled accommodation within the city. Officers across the Council and key partners have also stepped up to respond to the emerging crisis in Ukraine, providing considerable resource to allow families to safely resettle into the community.

Examples of our community spirit and how we have collaborated, looked out for, and helped each other this year include:

- the Southend Emergency Fund receiving £14,000 for the Vaccine Inequalities Fund from the Mid and South Essex Care Partnership. Over twenty events were organised by local groups, reaching 2,500 residents, building capacity, and increasing uptake of vaccinations in disadvantaged and diverse communities
- securing 19 providers and 20 venues in Southend-on-Sea for the Holiday Activities and Food programme, which reached 1,130 children during the summer

- the South Essex Community Hub Youth HUB providing a summer holiday club, with activities such as gymnastics and music production
- volunteer beach welfare officers have been busy patrolling the shoreline, helping residents and visitors. The work of volunteers was celebrated during Volunteers' Week 2021 in June
- Citizen's Advice Southend-on-Sea being honoured with The Queen's Award for Voluntary Services, in recognition of the support provided to the people of Southend-on-Sea. The Queen's Award for Voluntary Services is the highest award a voluntary group can receive in the UK
- starting a review of the implementation of the Armed Forces Covenant for Southend-on-Sea to provide support to the city's armed servicemen and women and their families
- strengthening relationships through the council's OUTreach LGBT staff forum, Southend-on-Sea Pride, Youth Pride and Youth Council.



The council continued to build community relationships and support residents with projects, including the Covid Community Connectors and Covid Conversations through the Pandemic Management Programme. We worked to promote the EU Settlement Scheme and local support available, including facilitating the fledgling Southend EU national networks.

We supported the national 'Take the Knee' event with UNISON in May 2021. Lights at the Civic Centre, Porters Civic House and City Beach all turned purple in support.

Other events this year include the Feel Good Festival in the summer, which was a hugely successful event, with over 1,200 people taking part in activities such as archery, yoga, and cycling. The Southend-on-Sea Arts

Festival took place in September. Supported by the Southend-on-Sea Tourism Partnership and partly funded by the Government's Welcome Back Fund, it showcased the city's cultural and artistic talent.

The council's Faith and Belief Network continues to grow with new congregations joining meetings and the distribution list. The Faith and Belief Network, SAVS and Southend Museums organised the first ever virtual Faith and Belief Festival in May 2021 to celebrate the cultural diversity of the city. The faith community showed enormous solidarity and cohesion following the tragic death of Sir David, which culminated in the Unite in Light multifaith event, with over 23 congregation representatives and over 150 residents coming together.



The council has been working to make sure residents are involved in the design and delivery of services:

- the Health and Wellbeing Community panel was set up in 2021, in partnership with Southend Association of Voluntary Services (SAVs) and the Public Health Team at the council, as a co-production space with residents. The panel also serves as an ideas and information exchange forum. The panel has a 2022 calendar of sessions, reflecting identified priorities for health and wellbeing
- in June 2021, Music on Sea, funded by Arts Council England, asked students to share their ideas for the future of music in the city on Your Say Southend. The ideas and stories have helped to shape what is offered in Southend-on-Sea
- the council has launched consultations to understand residents' views on our parks and open spaces, the Bus Service Improvement Plan, Air Quality Action Plan and Plasticity project
- workshops have been held with businesses and community organisations in 2021 to inform the development of the council's new Social Value Strategy. Our approach to social value integrates economic, environmental and social

sustainability into our procurement and commissioning process.

The Community Investment Board, hosted by SAVs, began deciding how an up to £1.5 million community investment fund will be distributed to the community of Southend-on-Sea. The Board is made up of residents from across the city, and their first round of funding, totalling £10,000, supported organisations to improve young people's mental health. Investments by the Board included: enabling 1-1 mentoring at the Southend YMCA, music therapy courses for The Experience Project by Whittingham Mission, supporting Hamstel Junior School and Blenheim School to enhance young people's mental and emotional wellbeing, and supporting SOS Rape Crisis to deliver the activity of a girls' group.

The Community Builders project has been launched with Southend Association of Voluntary Services working with groups in three Southend-on-Sea wards; Milton, Victoria and Shoeburyness, to host three community builders. They are having strength-based conversations with residents and local groups identifying local ideas, challenges, gifts and resources, working alongside the community

to create stronger connections for community action.

Health & Wellbeing

We have worked with our partners to provide support, consultation and delivery of sport and physical activity for those within the city who carry out little or no exercise, so more people have physically active lifestyles. The Find Your Active Fund has helped drive and deliver initiatives, including gentle exercise at care homes; exercise at sheltered housing; yoga, dance, and martial arts for adults with learning disabilities at Project 49; swimming tuition; and youth outreach at Shoeburyness Leisure Centre.

Everyone Health continued to provide a range of behaviour change services to support those aged 16 and above to adopt healthy lifestyle changes.

Active & Involved performance indicators

| Indicator | Value | Target | Aim of the indicator | Date range | Compared to last year | |
|--|--------------------|--------|----------------------|------------|----------------------------|--|
| Percentage of respondents agreeing that people from different backgrounds get on well together (Residents' Perception Survey 2021) | 69% | None | Maximise | 2021 | ↑ 58% (2019) | |
| Percentage of required members recruited to the Community Investment Board | 60% | None | Maximise | Mar 2022 | None available – new Pl | |
| Number of people in the city registered to vote | 131,534 | None | None | Dec 2021 | ↓ 132,779 (Dec 2020) | |
| Reports of hate crime | 829 | None | Minimise | 2021/22 | ↓ 673 | |
| Funding used to provide holiday free school meals during holidays | £1,094,703 | None | None | 2021/22 | | |
| ⊮hysically inactive adults completing a physical activity course | 212 | 150 | Maximise | 2021/22 | None available – new Pl | |
| | 42,200 aware | | | | | |
| Your Say Southend users | 21,000 informed | None | Maximise | Mar 2022 | None available – new Pl | |
| | 8,600 engaged | | | | | |
| Active A Better Start Southend Parents Champions and Ambassadors | 59 | None | Maximise | Mar 2022 | ↓ 61 | |
| Trained A Better Start Southend Parents Champions and Ambassadors | 142 | None | Maximise | Mar 2022 | ↑ 82 | |



Opportunity & Prosperity

By 2050 Southend-on-Sea is a successful city and we share our prosperity amongst all of our people.

We have a vibrant, thriving town centre, with an inviting mix of retail, homes, arts, culture and leisure opportunities.

Major regeneration projects are under way and bringing prosperity and job opportunities to the city.

Our hildren are school-ready and young people are ready for further education, employment or training.

Southend-on-Sea has a national profile for its thriving Cultural Creative Industries sector, where culture plays a central role in the social and economic success of our diverse communities.

As part of our economic recovery, Southend-on-Sea businesses feel supported to respond to economic shocks and can thrive and grow, creating enough job roles to match the needs of the population and safeguarding fulfilling careers.

The Local Plan is setting an exciting planning framework, meeting the development needs of the city for the next two years.

The council has supported the regeneration and revitalisation of our city centre, championing initiatives that will help to reduce the number of empty units on the High Street, improve public spaces and increase footfall and dwell time:

- 'We Made That' with 'PRD' Consultants, specialists in place making and economics, were appointed to work with stakeholders and residents to devise the Southend-on-Sea City Centre Strategy and Investment plan, to be completed in summer 2022
- a City Centre Summit was the kick-off event for the new strategy and investment plan. The event marked the start of a process to listen to people across Southend about the future of the city centre area, which covers central Southend, the High Street and the central area of the seafront



- following a successful bid to the Local Growth Fund, 'The Ironworks', a community arts complex for creative, educational and immersive events, run by a Community Interest Company (CIC), is due to open in the High Street in July 2022. The project will bring a previously vacant department store into creative use over the next five years, with the CIC looking to develop a sustainable business that has a long-term presence on the High Street
- development of Victoria Shopping Centre continues, with increased demand for space and more diverse uses including phlebotomy, sexual health services, Indirock bouldering wall and a pop-up gallery

 the three projects that made up our Round 1 Levelling Up Fund bid, for Leigh Port, The Cliffs Pavilion and City Beach sustainable drainage, are due to be completed by March 2023.

We continue to look for opportunities to support and enhance the cultural creative industries sector:

- over £1 million in funding was secured from the Government's Community Renewal Fund for projects, such as the Local Cultural Education Partnership, to support community recovery throughout 2021 and 2022
- 'Estuary 2021' festival took place in May and June, across 107 miles of estuary coastline, 94 locations and 66 venues. 265 artists were involved, enabling 208,764 visits from people living locally and further afield. Estuary 2021 was delivered through a partnership between Metal and Cement Fields, with the support of 130 partners ranging from local authorities to community partners; and as part of the Creative Estuary programme funded by the Department for Culture, Media and Sport

- Focal Point Gallery was awarded funding from Creative Estuary for the commission of a new major public artwork that will welcome visitors and residents to the UK's newest city, due to launch later in 2022
- Focal Point Gallery received a commissioning project funded by Arts Council England to bring together 15 local artists to create a series of original sound works, including spoken word, experimental music and field recordings, released over 2021 and 2022
- we contributed to the 'More than a Place' report, convened by Metal and creative sector partners to look at the spatial needs of the creative and cultural industries in south Essex, to facilitate sustainable businesses and growth postpandemic.



There has been progress on key regeneration schemes this year:

- all road and services infrastructure for the Airport Business Park have been completed. Ipeco, Costa and the Westcliff Rugby Club are fully occupied, and development is scheduled for practical completion in July
- 'The Launchpad', Airport Business Park Southend-on-Sea's new innovation business hub is set to be complete in July 2022 and expected to be operational at the end of the year. The new innovation facility hub will offer a mix of offices, workshops, research facilities and break out spaces

- full Council have endorsed use of £10 million to improve returns on the Seaway development, which is expected to come to site during 2022. Development will be anchored by Empire Cinemas, Hollywood Bowl and Travelodge and will deliver over 500 new jobs and approximately £15 million per year into the local economy
- planning permission for Fossetts Farm has been issued and permission for Roots Hall is due to follow imminently
- planning permission is in place for car park and access improvements at East Beach, which will be completed by August 2022. Planning is also in place for new cafes which will be delivered by Easter 2023
- Better Queensway has hybrid planning consent and the phase 1 reserved matter application has been submitted, which should be determined in spring/summer 2022. Plans have been developed for the first phases of the project, which will see the removal of Quantock and development on the Essex Street car park
- the Southend-on-Sea Central Area
 Transport Scheme has completed work at
 the top of the High Street as part of the £7
 million London Road and Victoria
 Gateway improvement works. The work
 includes planting new trees, repaying the

- area, improving lighting, introducing new seating and adding more greenery
- public realm works at Elmer Square/The Forum have begun, with the phase 1 works comprising of new paving, seating and planting, along with a new children's play area. The works aim to improve the appearance of the square and increase use by residents and visitors.

The council has been working to support businesses and organisations in an innovative and proactive way. This year we set up 'It's Local Southend', a business directory and marketing platform for Southend-on-Seabased businesses. Any business in the city can sign up free of charge. To date, over 1,250 businesses have signed up. Southend-on-Sea also went live with a website as part of Totally Locally, a UK-wide initiative promoting local businesses. Customers can browse, shop and pay for items from multiple businesses all in one go on the website, enabling residents to support locally based businesses.



The second in a number of planned consultations to develop the new Local Plan was completed this year, receiving feedback from residents to guide future development decisions over the next 20 years. The consultation on the Local Plan 'Refining the Options' document and Big Debate surveys received around 2,000 comments.

Skills and employment

The council continues to work closely with schools and the community to support learning opportunities and address any gaps in learning as a result of the pandemic.

Following the restart of OFSTED school inspections, the percentage of pupils in Southend-on-Sea attending a good or outstanding school has increased. Provision for our most vulnerable pupils, including those

with Special Educational Needs and Disabilities, continues to grow in strength, including a successful OFSTED/CQC revisit inspection. Through our commitment to supporting and continually improving schools, the council has helped to make sure that parents and carers in Southend-on-Sea have a good choice of high-quality places. In September 2022, 88% of children in Southend-on-Sea will start at their first-choice primary school, with 96% receiving one of their top three preferences.

Residents have been supported into work in key employment sectors, including construction, health and social care, digital, cultural and creative, healthcare technology, advanced manufacturing and engineering and tourism, through council and partner led schemes:

- we launched a new Careers Hub in partnership with Careers and Enterprise Company and Thurrock Council to help schools and colleges to improve the quality and availability of careers education
- a free support system offering access to employment, training and further education in the city has been launched. The service is made up of five leading career guidance services and will help

- residents to access opportunities, learn skills, retrain and find new jobs
- young people aged 16-25 have been supported through council and local business Kickstart paid work placements, with around a quarter of these young people moving into work

XICKSTART SCHEME

- construction businesses have been provided with funding to upskill their workforce. This has resulted in local people gaining higher level construction skills, enabling them to move into more sustainable work on a higher wage
- we secured significant resource to fund business, employment and skills activities for residents, including through the Community Renewal Fund and European Social Fund.



Opportunity & Prosperity performance indicators

| Indicator | Value | Target | Aim of the indicator | Date range | Compared to last year |
|--|----------------|--------|----------------------|------------|----------------------------|
| Number of out-of-work benefits claimants | 5,740 | None | Minimise | Mar 2022 | 1 9,020 |
| Percentage of eligible children benefitting from 2-year-old funding | 70.8% | 69% | Maximise | Mar 2022 | ↑ 57.3% |
| Trainees who enrolled in and got jobs through the SECTA, HALO and PAVE sector skills projects | 176 | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | None available – new Pl |
| Percentage of 3-4-year-old children benefitting from universally funded early education in OFSTED-rated Good or Outstanding settings | 96.9% | 96% | Maximise | Mar 2022 | J 97.8% |
| Individuals who got jobs through A Better Start Southend's Workskills Programme | 50 | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | None available – new Pl |
| Percentage of the city's children that are learning in OFSTED-rated Good or Outstanding schools | 89.6% | 88% | Maximise | Mar 2022 | ↑ 87.8% |
| Students who commenced the 60 Minute Mentor Programme | 455 | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | 1 05 |
| Percentage of the city's young people are not in employment, education or training (NEET) or their situation is not known (NK) | 3.2% | None | Minimise | Mar 2022 | ↓ 2.9% |
| | 91.2% micro | | | | 91.3% |
| Businesses in Southend-on-Sea | 7.3% small | None | None | 2021 | 7.2% |
| businesses in Southend-On-Sea | 1.1% medium | 140110 | THORIC | 2021 | 1.2% |
| | 0.3% large | | | | 0.3% |
| Percentage of high street units occupied (BID area only) | 79.6% | None | Maximise | Mar 2022 | ↓ 79.9% |

| Visits to the town centre | 11,639,245 | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | † 5,816,243 |
|--|-------------|------|----------|------------------------|----------------------------|
| Successful applications to Arts Council England made from the city | 29 | None | None | Apr 2021 – Dec 2021 | None available – new Pl |
| External investment committed to Southend-on-Sea Cultural Organisations by Arts Council England, including Visual Arts, Theatres, Music | £1,286,346 | None | None | Apr 2021 – Dec 2021 | None available – new Pl |
| Individuals, organisations, and businesses registered for the Southend Creative and Culture Network (SCCN). | 200 | None | None | Apr 2021 – Dec 2021 | None available – new Pl |
| Planning appeals either dismissed or receiving a split decision | 70% | 70% | None | Cumulative 2021/22 | 75% |
| Major planning applications determined in timescale | 100% | 79% | Maximise | Cumulative 2021/22 | 100% |
| Minor planning applications determined in timescale | 97.96% | 84% | Maximise | Cumulative 2021/22 | ↓ 98.45% |
| Other planning applications determined in timescale | 98.81% | 90% | Maximise | Cumulative 2021/22 | ↑ 98.61% |
| Planning applications received | 2,422 | None | None | Cumulative 2021/22 | 2,324 |
| Businesses who benefitted from direct support (including South East Business Boost (SEBB), Business in Essex, Southend and Thurrock Growth Hub (BEST) and ED Economic Development (ED) team) | 3,822 | 800 | Maximise | 2021/22 | ↓ 6,972 |
| Council contract spend with local suppliers | £63 million | None | Maximise | 2020/21 | £63 million |
| Ratio of total jobs to population aged 16-64 | 0.72 | None | Maximise | 2020 | 0.72 (2019) |



Connected & Smart

By 2050 people can easily get in, out and around our city and we have a world class digital infrastructure.

Facilitate a wide choice of transport that improves accessibility, connectivity and mobility to all residents. Including, working with public transport providers to deliver these long-term aspirations.

We are leading the way in making public and private travel smart, clean and green.

Southend-on-Sea is a leading smart city, using technology in smart ways to enable improved resident services, and ensure digital inclusion. Our connectivity, data and principles approach to digital enable us to facilitate better decision making, automated service.

We continue to work to ensure that our residents, visitors, and those who work in Southend-on-Sea can easily get in, out of and around our city and that we have a world class digital infrastructure.

The £8 million essential highway maintenance works on the A127 were completed in March 2022. The main highway works for the £5 million Bell Junction improvement project have also been completed, reducing congestion, improving pedestrian crossing facilities and improving air quality in the area.

We have invested £10 million into resurfacing Southend-on-Sea's roads and pavements. 46 roads and 45 pavements across the city have been resurfaced this year. 10 zebra crossings have been also been revamped to make the designated crossing zones safer for pedestrians and road users.

Potholes and road defects have been identified and fixed by our contractor Marlborough. The six-week project involved a team of spotters going out and actively finding and marking up potholes.



Work to install new pedestrian and road safety barriers across the city was completed in May 2021, as part of a £440,000 investment from the council's capital investment programme. Replacement metal road safety barriers have been installed alongside some of the city's busiest roads and replace the existing structures at several locations, including Queensway, Western Esplanade, Chichester Road, Prince Avenue, Leigh High Street, Priory Crescent and Wakering Road. Along Prittlebrook cycleway and footpath, 120 metres of safety fencing has been replaced and nine additional vehicle restriction barriers installed to prevent vehicles from driving onto the walkway.



Evidence data is being gathered to support the Local Transport Plan 4, which will provide strategic direction for improving all forms of transport in the city to 2040. Engagement with councillors, council officers, businesses, community groups and residents will be carried out in 2022.

Following on from the success of the School Streets scheme, launched by the council last year to promote active travel and improve air quality, a CCTV camera project was launched outside a local primary school and nursery, to monitor the impact of dangerous and illegal parking outside of our schools. The aim of the ongoing trial is to provide additional safety measures for children entering and leaving school.

The council is helping to support the take up of electric vehicles amongst residents, including those without access to off-street car parking. Following public consultation in November, the council adopted the Electric Vehicle Charging Infrastructure for New Development Supplementary Planning Document, which provides the foundation to support a publicly accessible charging network.

In October, the council invited the public to share their opinions on the first parking strategy to be implemented within the city. The strategy will provide an overarching plan for how existing and future parking schemes across the city are implemented, to ensure that parking in Southend-on-Sea is fair, safe, consistent and transparent, and street parking is accessible for residents.

Since the launch of the Southend Pass in April 2021, over 4,700 passes have been purchased, utilising over 663,000 hours of parking. Tylers Avenue and the Western Esplanade parking bays in the City Centre have seen the most use, with 45,260 and 34,750 visits, respectively.



Technology

There have been a number of initiatives this year to increase digital inclusion across Southend-on-Sea, providing people with skills, support, access, training, equipment, guidance and awareness. These initiatives have been supported by organisations such as Job Links, Trust Centre Plus, South Essex Homes, Southend Adult Community College, Rough Sleeper Outreach, A Better Start Southend, the Community Renewal Fund, One Southend and our family centres and libraries.

Work is ongoing to design a new platform for resident services to replace MySouthend. Work has also been carried out to improve the current MySouthend system, including language and data entry requirements and improvements to the user experience. There has been integration with the waste management provider Veolia to improve resident service and experience; a new access portal has been created to provide residents with online access to Council Tax and benefits; and a portal for landlords made live, offering improved functionality for landlords to interact with the council.



CityFibre

Southend-on-Sea's £30 million full fibre upgrade, in partnership with CityFibre, has progressed quickly, with over 55% of Southend-on-Sea now having access to gigabit broadband. The completion of the upgrade will see Southend-on-Sea become one of the few places in the UK to have the fastest internet speeds possible. It is anticipated that the programme will be concluded by April 2023.

Connected & Smart performance indicators

| Indicator | Value | Target | Aim of the indicator | Date range | Compared to last year | |
|--|--------------------------------|----------|----------------------|------------|----------------------------|--|
| Percentage of respondents who found it easy to get around the city (all) (NHT Survey 2021) | 77% | None | Maximise | 2021 | ↑ 76% | |
| Percentage of respondents without a car who found it easy to get around the city (NHT Survey 2021) | 72% | None | Maximise | 2021 | ↑ 67% | |
| Percentage of respondents with a disability who found it easy to get around the city (NHT Survey 2021) | 66% | None | Maximise | 2021 | ↑ 61% | |
| | 4,715 Active | | | | | |
| Southend Pass registrations | 7,158 Subscriptions | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | None available – new PI | |
| - - - - | 354,516 Parking sessions | | | | | |
| Publicly available electric vehicle charging devices | 18 | None | Maximise | Jan 2022 | 1 5 | |
| Percentage of all vehicle registrations that are for ultra-low emissions vehicles | 0.73% | None | Maximise | Dec 2021 | 1 0.44% (Dec 2020) | |
| Nitrogen dioxide annualised mean concentration at the Prince Avenue Air Quality Management Area | 35.72 μg/m³ | 40 μg/m³ | Minimise | 2021/22 | ↓ 34.50 μg/m³ | |
| Registered users MySouthend | 84,915 | None | Maximise | 2021/22 | † 72,171 | |
| MySouthend service request forms completed independently | 94.3% | None | Maximise | Mar 2022 | 1 91.0% | |



Future Ways of Working

Future Ways of Working is the framework for how we modernise our workforce to guide the prioritisation and delivery of Southend 2050 outcomes.

This will help us to:

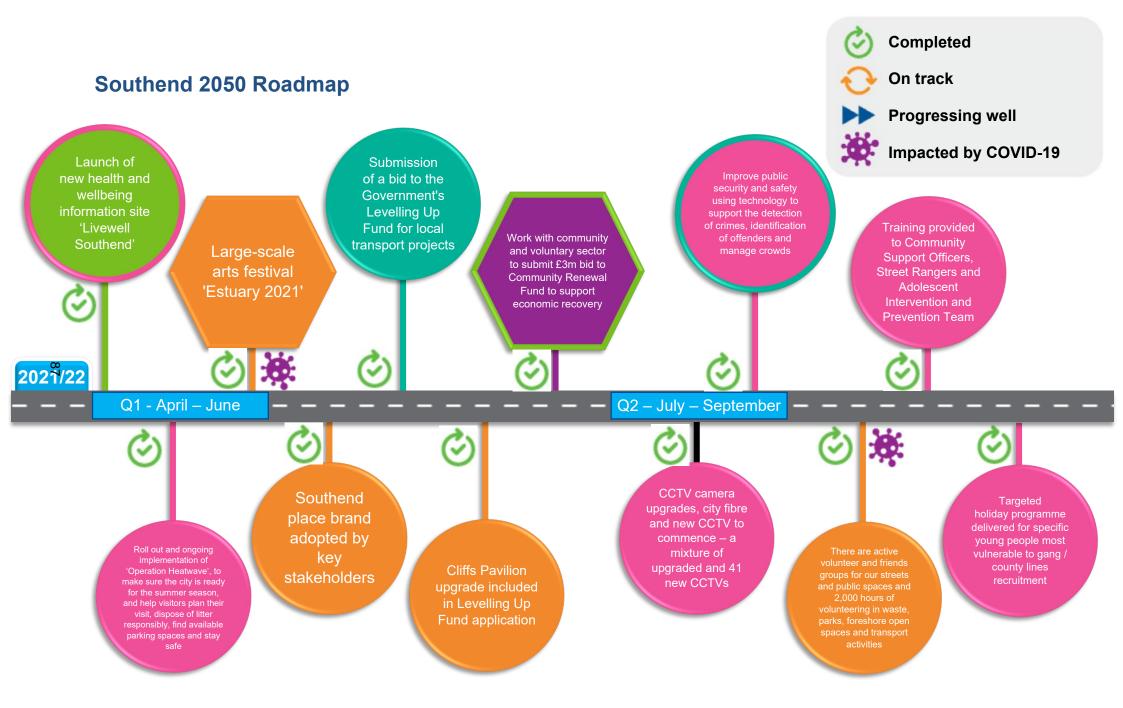
- recover from the pandemic
- embrace new approaches and opportunities for collaboration with partners
- develop a new way of operating that delivers improved outcomes for residents and communities at the best value, including social value
- become a modern council and an organisation that is a great place to work

An all-staff engagement survey and team challenge were both completed in 2021/22, giving employees the opportunity to have their say on what the future of work will look like at the council. Teams and individuals were asked to reflect on working practices developed during the pandemic.

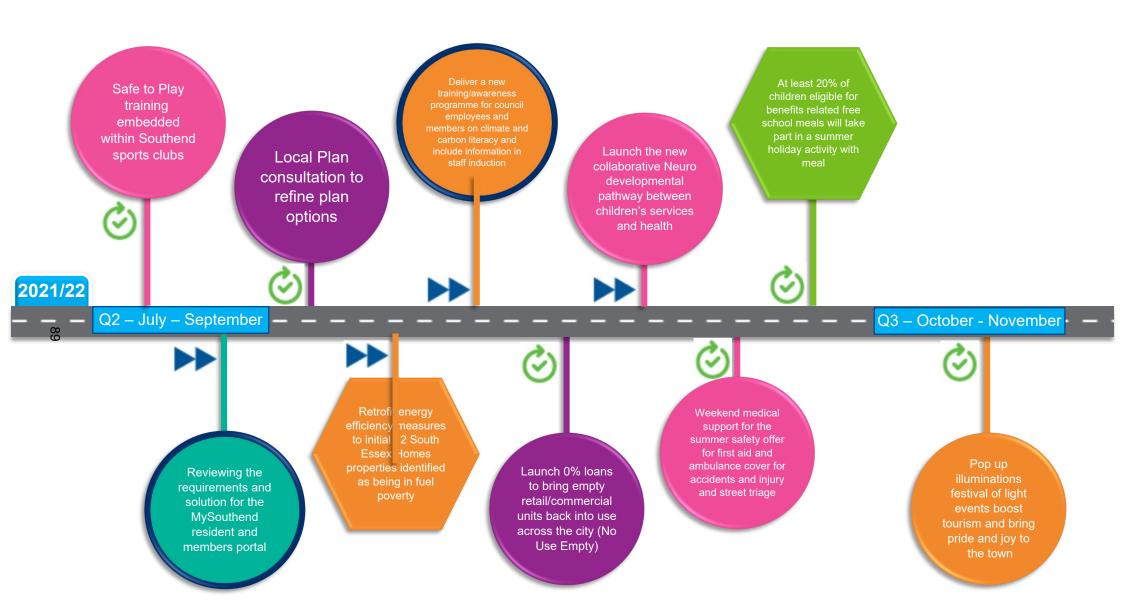
A new staff intranet has been developed, ready to be launched in May 2022. It will include a dedicated area for councillors. A competition to pick a name for the new intranet was held, with over 450 employees taking part in the competition.

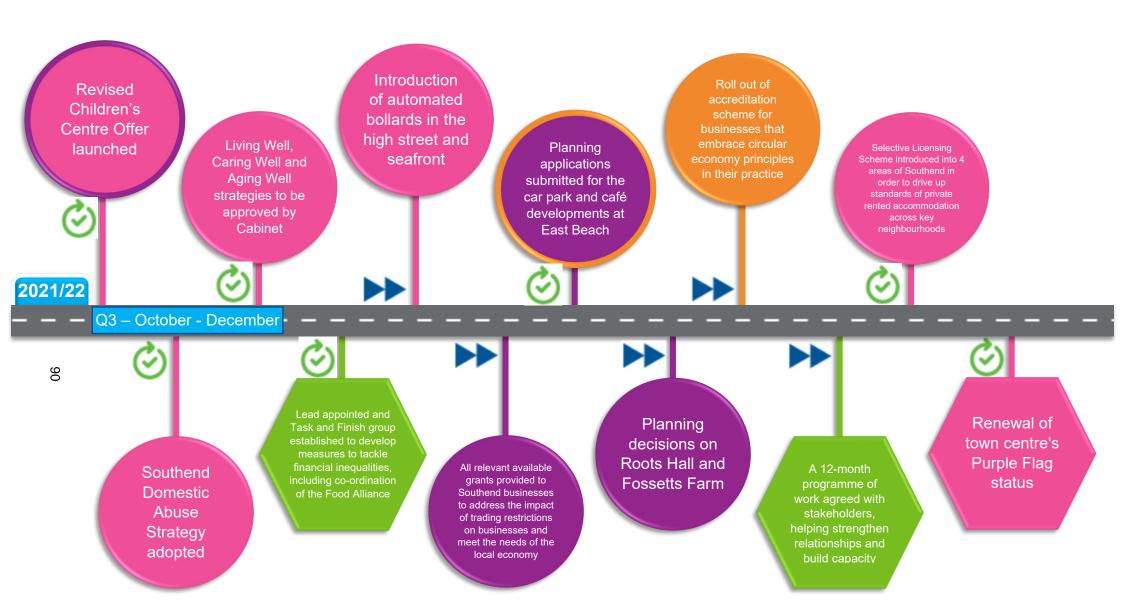
We have successfully completed laptop and desktop replacement programmes and rolled out softphones to enable employees to make calls from their computer. As well as providing council officers with access to the latest technology, to help people collaborate and communicate with others and work more efficiently and safely, we have also provided self-guided and mentor-based training on using the technology. The movement of applications to the cloud is ongoing, increasing access to reliable, optimised technology, as well as increasing productivity.

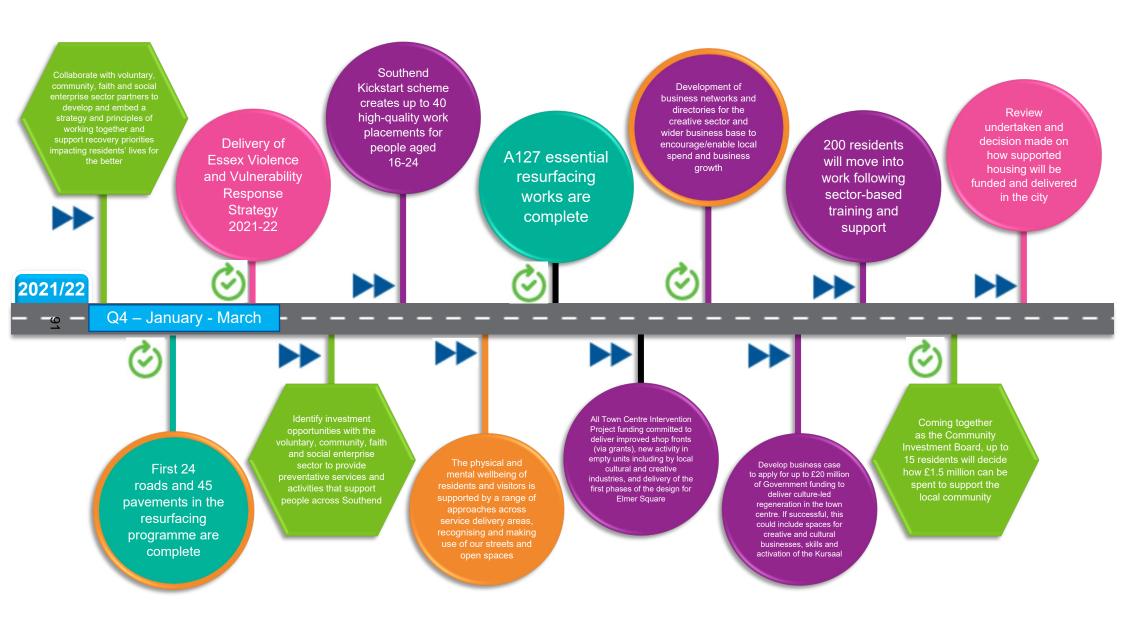
The council continues to invest in the development of our workforce. We have successfully developed a councillor training programme with a working group of councillors. A Transformational Leadership Development Programme has also been launched to provide senior leaders with group training and individual coaching.

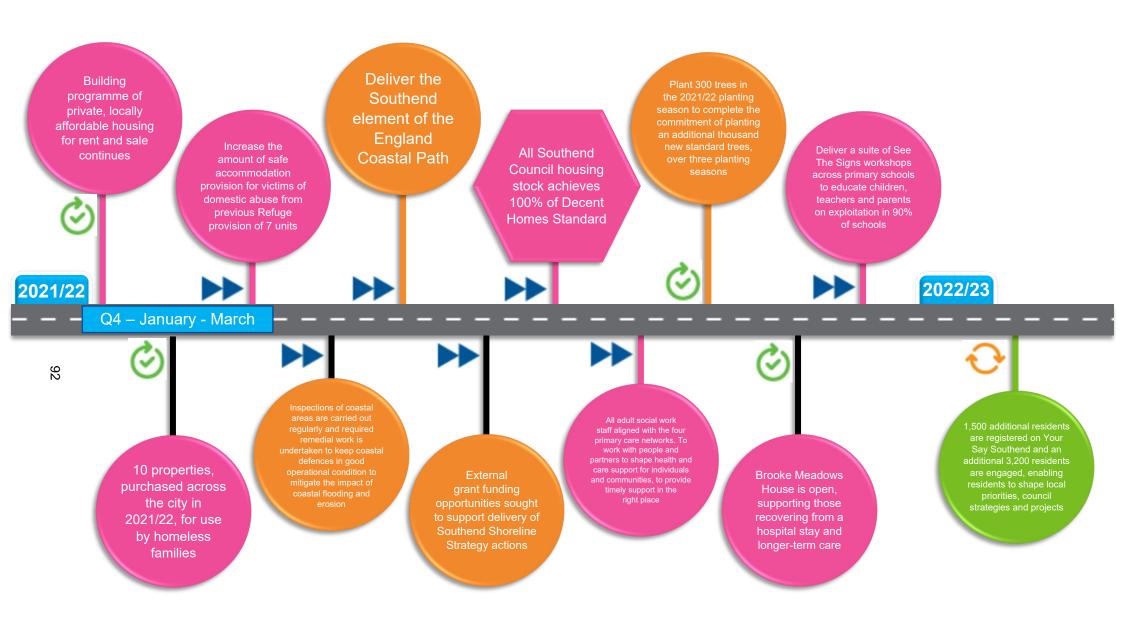


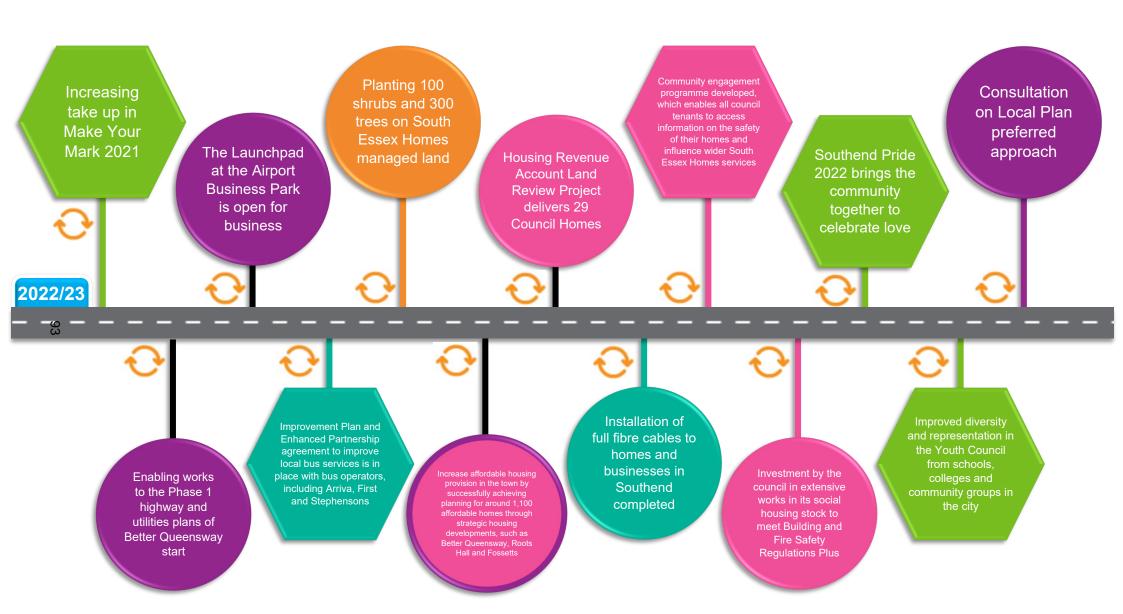


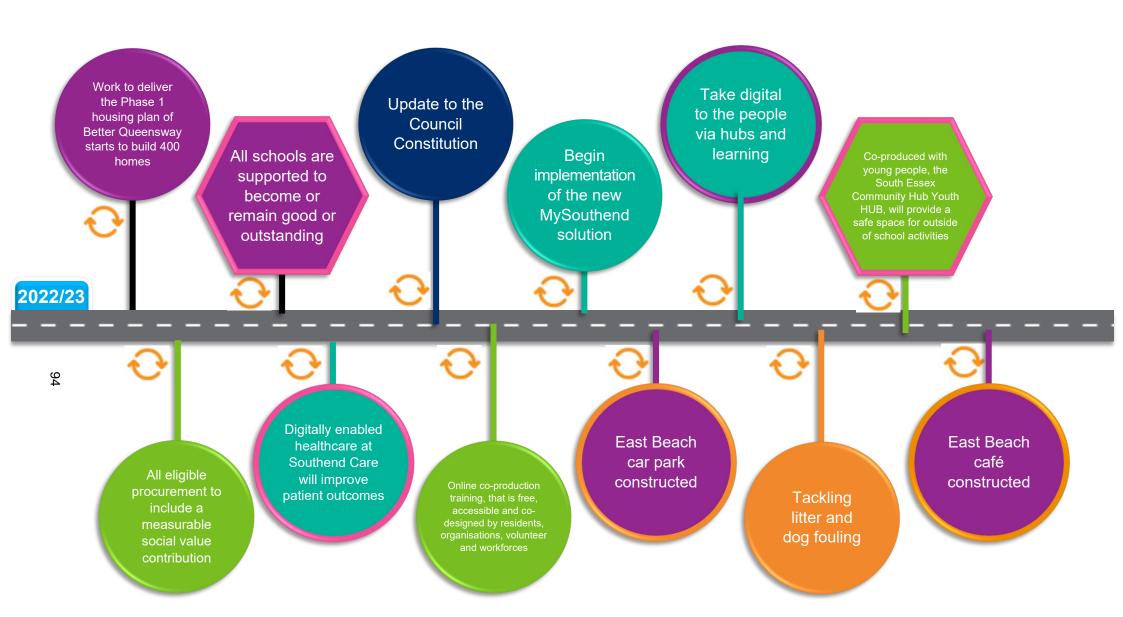












Resources

Like most local authorities across the country, the council faces significant financial constraints.

Our social care costs have risen significantly and without an increase in government funding to match the increases. It is an ongoing challenge to provide essential services to meet residents' needs within the level of resources we have available.

Throughout the challenge of the COVID-19 pandemic our key driver has been to invest our resources in priorities that will make a tangible, positive difference to residents, businesses and visitors. Our total net revenue expenditure for 2021/22 was £X million. Significant additional investment was made available to support our most vulnerable residents. Our approach throughout the pandemic has been to carefully prioritise our limited resources to the areas of greatest need and provide support, including facilitating access to Government grants.

During this financial year, the council, funded from Government support, has been able to provide a £150 reduction to all council taxpayers in receipt of Local Council Tax Support. Over £1.5 million of direct financial support has been provided to people on low incomes via this scheme to help with their Council Tax bill.

The council has further supported residents facing financial challenges through an increased award of Local Council Tax Support. An additional 750 households have been entitled to this support, with an extra £1.3 million paid out as part of this scheme within this financial year. This has been funded by the Government.

We have helped businesses and organisations to access a variety of Government grants and support mechanisms. These arrangements have been offered to a wide range of organisations, to help with things like running costs. Those most affected by the pandemic in the retail, leisure and hospitality sectors were able to benefit from a 100% business rates discount from the 1st of April 2021 until the 30th of June 2021, followed by a 66%

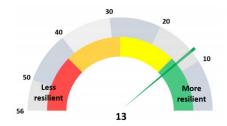
discount from the 1st of July 2021 until the 31st of March 2022. This year, over £12.1 million of business rate relief has been provided via discounts applied.

We have developed a new high-level Financial Sustainability Strategy, updated for 2022-2032 to reflect the impact of the pandemic. We have also comprehensively updated our Medium-Term Financial Strategy (MTFS) for 2022/23-2026/27. This outlines the council's desire and commitment to do everything it can to plan effectively for the future and invest in priorities that make a real positive difference locally.

Council tax in Southend-on-Sea will rise by 3.99% in 2022/23 to help deal with the ongoing pressures and demand in adult social care and fund other improvements.

Our approach and evidence of our relative financial strength is illustrated independently by the Chartered Institute of Public Finance and Accountancy's (CIPFA's) recently published Financial Resilience Index for 2021.

Southend on Sea's performance in CIPFA's Financial Resilience Index for 2021 is shown in the following graphic.



Southend-on-Sea is 13th out of 56 unitary authorities when ranked across the 16 indicators of financial stress within the Financial Resilience Index.

We are committed to ensuring that the council remains financially stable and resilient for the future. We continue to embed our 'Getting to Know Your Business' programme, which we launched in 2020. The first phase of the programme helped to establish a baseline for all council services regarding costs, income generation potential, value for money and relative performance.

The council has an ambitious capital investment programme designed to create the right conditions to attract

additional private sector investment into the local area and to directly benefit our residents, businesses and future visitors.

A high-level future Budget
Transformation Programme for
2023/24-2026/27 will be developed
over the coming months. It is part of
our commitment to embed a more
long-term view of our financial planning
arrangements.

Despite the current challenges, the council is determined to build on the solid financial foundation we have worked so hard to create locally.

This will enable us to navigate the challenges of the pandemic, the cost-of-living crisis, and the unprecedented level of local demand for priority services.

By continuing to demonstrate strong leadership and proactive engagement with residents and communities, we want to take as much local control over our financial future as possible.

We believe that we are in a strong position to deliver our Southend 2050

ambition, local economic recovery and the best possible value for money services to our residents, businesses and visitors.



Looking forward

Becoming a city gives us the opportunity to create something special. We can build on the lessons learned during the pandemic, reflect on our areas of development and move forward as a community.

We can look towards building a bright future for everyone who lives in Southend-on-Sea. We will lead alongside our communities and partners, and do so with ambition, openness and purpose, to create an enduring legacy for our new city.

We draw strength and inspiration from the resilient response of our communities and businesses to the COVID-19 pandemic and the innovative ways in which people have come together.

We will continue to join with our communities and partners to celebrate events taking place in the city, including Her Majesty The Queen's Platinum Jubilee in June 2022.

We remain committed to achieving our Southend 2050 outcomes. We look to meet the aims of the Government's Levelling Up White Paper and support residents to live longer and more fulfilling lives, and benefit from sustained rises in living-standards and well-being. We also seek to meet the aims of the Government's Health and Social Care Integration White Paper, which sets out measures to make integrated health and social care a universal reality for everyone across England, regardless of their condition and of where they live.

We need to be able to adapt to quickly changing conditions, which has become a defining factor of the pandemic. The council's revenue and capital resources will be prioritised to respond to increasing demand for local services, provide targeted support to cope with the impact of the pandemic, assist with the economic and community recovery of Southend-on-Sea and deliver better outcomes aligned to our Southend 2050 ambition for residents.

The agreed £152 million revenue budget for 2022/23 contains a range of investments. These include:

- over £5 million into adult social care
- £380,000 for children's services
- £250,000 for additional community safety officers and an operations coordinator

Our capital investment programme will include investing £6 million for roads and pavements, as well as a further £2.5 million into our iconic pier.

The council remains committed to using an Asset Based Community Development approach to empower promoting the sustainable development of our communities. This will inform how we work with residents and partners, and revise the council's approach to leadership, management of assets, funding streams, commissioning, and workforce development. It will promote a more fluid and creative way for people to share ideas and resources and work together to achieve better outcomes for our residents.

This page is intentionally left blank

Summary - programme to be delivered by the Council:

| | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Approved Capital Investment Programme - February 2022 Cabinet | 66,897 | 75,869 | 26,093 | 10,235 | 7,558 | 4,600 | 191,252 |
| Carry Forwards | (9,339) | 3,505 | 3,635 | 1,820 | (981) | 1,360 | 0 |
| Accelerated Deliveries | 896 | (345) | (5) | 213 | (759) | 0 | 0 |
| Additions to the Programme | 0 | 4,595 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4,595 |
| Schemes Removed from Programme | (1,292) | (458) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | (1,750) |
| Virements | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| New External Funding | 1 | 6,516 | 2,455 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 8,972 |
| Proposed Investment Programme - following amendments | 57,163 | 89,682 | 32,178 | 12,268 | 5,818 | 5,960 | 203,069 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

145,906

Summary - programme to be delivered by Subsidiary Companies, Partners and Joint Ventures:

| | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Approved Capital Investment Programme - February 2022 Cabinet | 11,735 | 23,208 | 16,387 | 9,598 | 3,250 | 0 | 64,178 |
| Carry Forwards Accelerated Deliveries | (3,616) 300 | 2,941 (300) | 675 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Proposed Investment Programme - following amendments | 8,419 | 25,849 | 17,062 | 9,598 | 3,250 | 0 | 64,178 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

55,759

Carry Forwards to Future Years - programme to be delivered by the Council

| | | | | | | 2020/27 | |
|---|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|--------------------------|---------------------|
| | 2021/22 | 2022/23 | 2023/24 | 2024/25 | 2025/26 | 2026/27 and future years | Total Budge |
| Scheme | Budget £000 | Budget £000 | Budget £000 | Budget £000 | Budget £000 | Budget £000 | (all years) £000 |
| ICT - Application Transformation | (195) | 195 | | | | | |
| ICT - Digital Enablement | (50) | 50 | | | | | |
| ICT - Security and Resiliency | (17) | 17 | | | | | |
| ICT - Operational requirements | (147) | 147 | | | | | |
| ICT - Stabilise the Estate | (50) | 50 | | | | | |
| Software Licensing | (215) | 215 | | | | | |
| ICT - Technology Device Refresh | (198) | 198 | | | | | |
| Business World Bank Reconciliation Module improvements | (150) | (4) | 4 | | | | |
| Chalkwell Junior - Lightning Protection | (10) | 10 | 7 | | | | |
| Earls Hall Primary heating | (20) | 20 | | | | | |
| Fairways Primary curtain walling | (100) | 100 | | | | | |
| Central Museum Works | (92) | 92 | | | | | |
| Southend Dive Pool Flooring - emergency works | (63) | 63 | | | | | |
| Kiosks in Libraries | (5) | 5 | | | | | |
| Branch Library Refurbishments | (53) | 53 | | | | | |
| Community Capacity | (29) | 29 | | | | | |
| Mental Health Funding steam | (31) | 31 | | | | | |
| Disabled Adaptations | (109) | 109 | | | | | |
| Disabled Facilities | (141) | 141 | | | (1,360) | 1,360 | |
| Southend Pier - Condition Works Engineers | (4) | 4 | | | (1,300) | 1,300 | |
| Southend Pier - Pier Head development Phase 1 | (59) | 59 | | | | | |
| Southend Pier - Prince George Extension (Phase Two) | (549) | 549 | | | | | |
| Civic Campus - Efficient Use of Space | (42) | 42 | | | | | |
| Futures Demolition | (98) | 98 | | | | | |
| Prince Avenue Extended Nursery Provision | (6) | 6 | | | | | |
| S106 23/04/2015 Hinguar and Saxon - public art contribution | (8) | 8 | | | | | |
| S106 Ajax Works 0300130ful - landscaping maintenance | (1) | 1 | | | | | |
| S106 Avenue Works 1401968AMDT - Public Art | (4) | 4 | | | | | |
| S106 Former Balmoral 1400914FULM – public art contribution | (1) | 1 | | | | | |
| S106 Former College 1000225FUL - Tree Replacement | (11) | 11 | | | | | |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Depost - CCTV | (1) | 1 | | | | | |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - GGTV S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - information boards | (2) | 2 | | | | | |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - Information boards S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - Junior Play Area maintenance | (10) | 10 | | | | | |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - Standard Play Area maintenance S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - Sea Wall and Assoc Structure Maintenance | (34) | 34 | | | | | |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - Sea Wall and Assoc Structure Maintenance | (6) | 6 | | | | | |
| S106 Garrison Park Store | (1) | 1 | | | | | |
| S106 Garrison Fark Store S106 Lifstan Way 0000273 Out - Open Space Maintenance | (6) | 6 | | | | | |
| S106 North Shoebury Road 0301504out - Shoebury Park Enhancement | (25) | 25 | | | | | |
| S106 North Shoebury Road 0301504out - Shoebury Park Eminicement | (6) | 6 | | | | | |
| S106 22-23 The Leas 0700820FULM - bus service contribution | (43) | 43 | | | | | |
| S106 Essex House 1500521FULM - bus stop improvement | (3) | 3 | | | | | |
| S106 Former College 1500803BC4M - parking survey contribution | (10) | 10 | | | | | |
| S106 Avenue Works 1401968AMDT - cycleway improvement | (10) | 10 | | | | | |
| S106 Bellway Prittlebrook 1400943FULM - TRO Contribution | (1) | 2 | | | | | |
| S106 Hinguar 1401672BC4M - highway contribution | (5) | 5 | | | | | |
| S106 North Road and Salisbury Ave 1200056 - Highway Works Contribution | (2) | 2 | | | | | |
| S106 North Road and Salisbury Ave 1200056 - Fighway Works Contribution S106 Sunlight Ldry 1400411FULM - Highway Works | (2) | 2 | | | | | |
| S106 Seec 0200500ful - Highway Works | (104) | 104 | | | | | |
| S106 Seec 0200500101 - Highway Works S106 Univ H-Way0401561ful | 1 1 | 104 | | | | | |
| S278 Star Lane - Great Wakering | (2) (40) | 40 | | | | | |
| | (40) | | | l | | | 1 |
| | (26) | 26 | | | | I | |
| \$38/\$278 Airport 0901960 Fulm \$38 Bellway Homes 14/00943/fulm | (26) (2) | 26 2 | | | | | |

SUMMARY OF CHANGES TO THE CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME

| Loone W. F. D. W. | 1 (5) | .1 | 1 | | | | 1 -1 |
|--|---------------|-----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|------|
| S38 Fossetts Farm Bridleway CIL Ward NA – Belfairs – Belfairs Memorial Bench | (1) | 1 2 | | | | | 0 |
| CIL Ward NA – Benairs – Benairs Memorial Bench CIL Ward NA – Blenheim Park – Blenheim Park 'Makeover' | (1) | 2 | | | | | 0 |
| | | <u> </u> | | | | | |
| CIL Ward NA – Eastwood Park – Tree planting CIL Ward NA – Milton – Milton Park improvements | (1) | 2 | | | | | |
| CIL Ward NA – Million – Park Street replacement bollards | (1) | 1 | | | | | " |
| CIL Ward NA – Prittlewell – Priory Park fountains restoration | (17) | 17 | | | | | |
| CIL Ward NA – Southchurch – Southchurch Speedwatch | (1) | ''1 | | | | | 0 |
| CIL Ward NA – Westborough – Signposting | (1) | 1 | | | | | 0 |
| Victoria Centre | (265) | 265 | | | | | ا |
| Better Queensway - Programme Management | (141) | 141 | | | | | ا |
| Airport Business Park (including Local Growth Fund) | (1,965) | 1,965 | | | | | 0 |
| Local Growth Fund - Southend Town Centre Interventions | (341) | 341 | | | | | 0 |
| Private Sector Housing Strategy - Empty Homes | (25) | (157) | (83) | 265 | | | 0 |
| Eastwood kitchen works | (6) | 6 | ` ' | | | | 0 |
| Energy Improvements in Culture Property Assets | (5) | 5 | | | | | 0 |
| Aviation Way Car Park | (4) | 4 | | | | | 0 |
| 125 F/F Valkyrie Road void works | (18) | 18 | | | | | 0 |
| Fire Improvement Works | (8) | 8 | | | | | 0 |
| Council Affordable Housing Development (Phase3) - Shoebury | (11) | 11 | | | | | 0 |
| Council Affordable Housing Development (Phase4) - St Laurence | (25) | 25 | | | | | 0 |
| HRA Affordable Housing Acquisitions Programme | (301) | 301 | | | | | 0 |
| Housing Construction Scheme - Land Assembley Fund (S106) | (27) | 27 | | | | | 0 |
| Council Affordable Housing Development (MMC) - West Shoebury | (33) | 33 | | | | | 0 |
| Southend Tree Policy Review - additional trees | (29) | 29 | | | | | 0 |
| Playground Gates | (94) | 94 | | | | | 0 |
| Vehicle Restraint Replacement | (3) | 3 | | | | | 0 |
| Coastal Defence Refurbishment Programme | (75) | 75 | | | | | 0 |
| City Beach | (75) | 75 | | | | | 0 |
| Cliff Parade Cliff Slip | (345) | 345 | | | | | 0 |
| Improved Car Park Signage and Guidance Systems | (44) | 44 | | | | | 0 |
| Improving Resilience to flooding – Eastwood Brook Hydraulic Catchment | (67) | 67 | | | | | 0 |
| Junction Protection | (9) | 9 | | | | | 0 |
| Shoebury Common Coastal Defence Scheme | (13) | 13 | | | | | 0 |
| Traffic Signs Upgrade | (39) | 39 | | | | | 0 |
| Southend Transport Model | (15) | 15 | | | | | 0 |
| Bridge Strengthening - Challenge Fund | (48) | 48 | | | | | 0 |
| DfT Active Travel - Tranche 2 | (23) | 23 | | | | | 0 |
| EA Innovation Resilience Programme | (496) | 496 | | | | | 0 |
| DFT - Belton Way East Cliff Slip | (201) | 201 | | | | | 0 |
| A127 Growth Corridor (Bell Junction and A127 Essential Maintenance Works) | (320) | 320 | | | | | 0 |
| LTP - Maintenance - Street Lighting | (60) | 60 | | | | | 0 |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Better Networks | (105) | 105 | | | | | 0 |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Traffic Management Schemes | (26) | 26 | | | | | 0 |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Traffic Control Systems | (204) | 204 | | | | | 0 |
| Groyne Field Repair Programme | (170) | 170 | | | | | 0 |
| CCTV Equipment Renewal | (248) | 248 | | | | | 0 |
| Energy Efficiency Projects | (70) | 70 | | | | | 0 |
| ULV Taxi Infrastructure scheme | (77) | 77 | | | | | 0 |
| 62 Avenue Road | (1) | 8 | | | | | ١ |
| Intranet development | (8) | 9 | | | | | ١ |
| Chalkwell Park and Priory Park Tennis Courts | (1) | 1 | | | | | 0 |
| "Make Southend Sparkle" Initiative HCA Progress Road | (13) (11) | 13 11 | | | | | 0 |
| · · | 1 1 | 33 | | | | | |
| Shoebury Common Regeneration | (33) | | | | | | " |
| Cart and Wagon Shed Acquisition of tower block leaseholds - Queensway | (14) (197) | 14 197 | | | | | " |
| | | I . | | | | | " |
| Allotments Water Supply Upgrade DfT - Emergency Active Travel Fund | (46) (116) | 46 116 | | | | | " |
| Council Affordable Housing Development (Phase3) - Shoebury | (110) | (4,922) | 3,176 | 1,367 | 379 | | |
| Council Affordable Housing Development (Phases) - Shoebury Council Affordable Housing Development (Phase4) - St Laurence | | (561) | 423 | 1,367 | 3/9 | | " |
| Council Affordable Housing Development (Friase4) - St Latrence Council Affordable Housing Development (MMC) - West Shoebury | | (65) | 65 | 130 | | | " |
| Next Steps Accommodation Programme | (150) | 50 | 50 | 50 | | | " |
| HR Recruitment Contract Implementation | (42) | 42 | 30 | 30 | | | " |
| The restaurant contract implementation | (+2) | 72 | | | | | |
| L | | ı | | | | | |
| Total Carry Forwards - programme to be delivered by the Council | (9,339) | 3,505 | 3,635 | 1,820 | (981) | 1,360 | 0 |
| - | _ , , , | · · | | | · , , | | |

Carry Forwards to Future Years - programme to be delivered by Subsidiary Companies, Partners and Joint Ventures

| Scheme | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| | 2000 | 2000 | 2000 | 2000 | 2000 | 2000 | 2500 |
| Balmoral Estate Improvement and Structural works | (22) | 22 | | | | | c |
| Sprinkler System Installation Pilot | (429) | 429 | | | | | 0 |
| Tower Blocks Boroughwide Annunciation System | (12) | 12 | | | | | 0 |
| Energy Efficiency Measures | (15) | 15 | | | | | 0 |
| Better Queensway - Loan to LLP | (675) | | 675 | | | | 0 |
| Housing Infrastructure Funding | (500) | 500 | | | | | 0 |
| Better Queensway Energy Centre | (500) | 500 | | | | | 0 |
| No Use Empty – Getting Building Fund | (700) | 700 | | | | | 0 |
| Kitchen Refurbishments | (173) | 173 | | | | | 0 |
| Windows and Doors | (152) | 152 | | | | | 0 |
| Common Areas Improvement | (391) | 391 | | | | | 0 |
| HRA - SBC Buybacks Refurishment | (47) | 47 | | | | | 0 |
| • | ` ' | | | | | | |
| Total Carry Forwards - programme to be delivered by Subsidiary | | | | | | | |
| Companies, Partners and Joint Ventures | (3,616) | 2,941 | 675 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

100

Accelerated Deliveries - programme to be delivered by the Council

| Scheme | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| ICT Children and Adult Carial Care Invalous at the Control Constitute | | 76 | 0 | (07) | | | |
| ICT - Childrens and Adults Social Care - Implementation of ContrOCC modules Southend Pier - Timber Outer Pier Head | 196 | (196) | 0 | (87) | | | |
| | 244 | | | | | | " |
| Property Refurbishment Programme Disabled Facilities | 244 | (244) | 300 | 300 | (750) | | " |
| | | 159 | 300 | 300 | (759) | | " |
| Infrastructure Feasibility Studies | 3 | (3) | | | | | " |
| Housing and Development Pipeline Feasibility - HRA | 30 | (30) | | | | | " |
| Housing Construction Scheme - Phase 5/6 feasibility (S106) | 2 | (2) | | | | | " |
| Crematorium Refurbishment | 42 | (42) | | | | | 0 |
| Car Park Improvements | 12 | (12) | | | | | 0 |
| Car Park Resurfacing | 2 | (2) | | | | | 0 |
| Parking Signage Replacement | 1 | (1) | | | | | 0 |
| Footways Improvements | 66 | (66) | | | | | 0 |
| Carriageways Improvements | 28 | (28) | | | | | 0 |
| Zebra Crossing Surfacing Replacement | 1 | (1) | | | | | 0 |
| Leigh Port Detailed Design | 18 | (18) | | | | | 0 |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Bridge Strengthening | 150 | (150) | | | | | 0 |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Better Sustainable Transport | 69 | (69) | | | | | 0 |
| Security Measures | 29 | (29) | | | | | 0 |
| Acquisition of tower block leaseholds - Queensway | | 107 | (107) | | | | 0 |
| HRA Affordable Housing Acquisitions Programme | | 206 | (206) | | | | 0 |
| Total Accelerated Deliveries - programme to be delivered by the Council | 896 | (345) | (5) | 213 | (759) | 0 | 0 |

Accelerated Deliveries - programme to be delivered by Subsidiary Companies, Partners and Joint Ventures

| Scheme | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|----------------------------|--------------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Bathroom Refurbishment Central Heating Environmental - H&S works Rewiring Roofs | 9 112 66 16 97 | (9) (112) (66) (16) (97) | | | | | 0 0 0 0 |
| Total Accelerated Deliveries - programme to be delivered by Subsidiary Companies, Partners and Joint Ventures | 300 | (300) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Additions to the Programme - programme to be delivered by the Council

| Scheme | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| East Beach Car Park Security Measures S278 Aldi Stores Limited - Priory Crescent - bond Victoria Centre East Beach Café | | 485 315 177 2,050 1,568 | | | | | 485 315 177 2,050 1,568 |
| Total Additions to the Programme - programme to be delivered by the Council | 0 | 4,595 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4,595 |

Deletions from the Programme - programme to be delivered by the Council

| Scheme | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| CIL Ward NA – St Laurence – Street sign cleaning | (1) | | | | | | (1 |
| Devolved Formula Capital | (1) | (0) | | | | | |
| · | (4) | (8) | | | | | (8 |
| ICT - Core Application and Database Migration | (4) | | | | | | (4 |
| School Improvement & Provision for School Places | (159) | | | | | | (159 |
| Chalkwell Infants - Demountable Cost Uplift | (3) | | | | 1 | | (3 |
| Cliffs Pavilion – external refurbishment works | (50) | | | | | | (50 |
| Kiosks in Libraries | (30) | | | | | | (30 |
| Priority Works | (95) | | | | | | (95 |
| Children's Residential Care Provision | (18) | | | | | | (18 |
| Expansion of 2 yr old Childcare Places | (3) | | | | | | (3 |
| Resorts Services Signage | (1) | | | | | | (1 |
| Southend Pier - Pier Entrance Enhancement | (1) | | | | | | (1 |
| SACC Access Control System | (2) | | | | | | (2 |
| Belfairs Park Restaurant/Golf Club Preventative Works | (4) | | | | | | (4 |
| Cemetery - Ride on Mower | (30) | | | | 1 | | (30 |
| Victoria Circus - void remediation works | (4) | | | | | | (4 |
| Housing Construction Scheme - Land Assembly Fund (S106) | | (450) | | | | | (450 |
| Next Steps Accommodation Programme | (887) | | | | 1 | | (887 |

Total Deletions from the Programme - programme to be delivered

by the Council (1,292) (458) 0 0 0 0 (1,750

Virements between schemes - programme to be delivered by the Council

| Virements between schemes - programme to be delivered by the scheme | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Earls Hall - Kitchen Boiler Room | (17) | | | | | | (17) |
| Eastwood Primary - Boiler Room | 17 | | | | | | 17 |
| ICT - Operational requirements | '' | (628) | | | | | (628) |
| Software Licensing | | 628 | | | | | 628 |
| Earls Hall - Kitchen Boiler Room | (58) | 020 | | | | | (58) |
| Future condition projects | 58 | | | | | | 58 |
| Eastwood Primary - Toilets/Paving/Timber Facia | (7) | | | | | | (7) |
| Future condition projects | 7 | | | | | | 7 |
| Heycroft - Lighting and Fuse Boards | (62) | | | | | | (62) |
| | 62 | | | | | | 62 |
| Future condition projects | | | | | | | (8) |
| Heycroft - Lightning Protection | (8) | | | | | | (8) |
| Future condition projects | 8 (15) | | | | | | (15) |
| Leigh Primary - Lightning Protection | | | | | | | |
| Future condition projects | 15 | | | | | | 15 |
| Leigh Primary - Window Replacement (inc radiators) | (47) | | | | | | (47) |
| Future condition projects | 47 | | | | | | 47 |
| Chalkwell Infants - Demountable Cost Uplift | (34) | | | | | | (34) |
| Future condition projects | 34 | | | | | | 34 |
| Chalkwell Infants - Demountable Cost Uplift | (1) | | | | | | (1) |
| Heycroft - Fencing | 1 | | | | | | 1 |
| Cliffs Pavilion – Auditorium Air Handling Unit | (31) | | | | | | (31) |
| Cliffs Pavilion – Chiller | .1 | | | | | | 1 1 |
| Cliffs Pavilion - Power Supply Equipment | 30 | | | | | | 30 |
| Southend Pier - Bearing Refurbishment (Phase One) | (53) | | | | | | (53) |
| Southend Pier - Replacement of Pier Trains | 53 | | | | | | 53 |
| Southend Pier - Condition Works Engineers | (650) | | | | | | (650) |
| Southend Pier - Condition Works Surveyors | 650 | | | | | | 650 |
| Southend Pier - Condition Works Engineers | (223) | | | | | | (223) |
| Southend Pier - Replacement of Pier Trains | 223 | | | | | | 223 |
| Housing Construction Scheme - Land Assembley Fund (S106) | 27 | | | | | | 27 |
| Housing Construction Scheme - Phase 5/6 feasibility (S106) | (27) | | | | | | (27) |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Bridge Strengthening | (97) | | | | | | (97) |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Better Sustainable Transport | (10) | | | | | | (10) |
| SCAAP – Town Centre Public Realm Improvements | 107 | | | | | | 107 |
| Airport Business Park (including Local Growth Fund) | (10) | | | | | | (10) |
| Airport Business Park - Acquisition | 10 | | | | | | 10 |
| Southend Pier - Timber Outer Pier Head | (20) | | | | | | (20) |
| Pier Pavilion Bar Conversion | 20 | | | | | | 20 |
| Housing Construction Scheme - Phase 5/6 feasibility (S106) | | 27 | | | | | 27 |
| Housing Construction Scheme - Land Assembly Fund (S106) | | (27) | | | | | (27) |
| Virements already actioned | | | | | | | |
| ICT - Childrens and Adults Social Care - Implementation of ContrOCC modules | | | | 37 | 1 | | 37 |
| Priority Works | | | | (37) | | | (37) |
| Total Virements between schemes - programme to be delivered b | | | | | | | 0 |
| the Council | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | |

Virements between schemes - programme to be delivered by subsidiary companies and joint ventures

| Scheme | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 and future years Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|---|-------------------------------------|
| Bathroom Refurbishment | | 94 | | | | | 94 |
| Central Heating | | 544 | | | | | 544 |
| Common Areas Improvement | | (166) | | | | | (166) |
| Environmental - H&S works | | 41 | | | | | 41 |
| Kitchen Refurbishments | | (758) | | | | | (758) |
| Rewiring | | 718 | | | | | 718 |
| Roofs | | (233) | | | | | (233) |
| Windows and Doors | | (590) | | | | | (590) |
| HRA - SBC Buybacks Refurishment | | 269 | | | | | 269 |
| Remodelling of Tied Acccomodation | | 81 | | | | | 81 |
| Total Virements between schemes - programme to be delivered by | 1 | | | 1 | ı | 1 | |
| subsidiary companies and joint ventures | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

New External Funding - programme to be delivered by the Council

| Scheme | 2021/22 Budget | 2022/23 Budget | 2023/24 Budget | 2024/25 Budget | 2025/26 Budget | 2026/27 and future years Budget | Total Budget (all years) |
|---|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 |
| | | | | | | | |
| LTP (IT block) - Better Sustainable Transport | | 470 | | | | | 470 |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Better Networks | | 429 | | | | | 429 |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Better Networks & Traffic Management Schemes | | 400 | | | | | 400 |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Better Operation of Traffic Control Systems | | 113 | | | | | 113 |
| LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Bridge Strengthening | | 250 | | | | | 250 |
| Local Transport Plan Maintenance | | 595 | | | | | 595 |
| LTP - Maintenance - Steet Lighting | | 121 | | | | | 121 |
| Highways Maintenance - Potholes | | 773 | | | | | 773 |
| CIL Ward NA – Victoria – Balmoral Community Centre Garden | 1 | | | | | | 1 |
| S106 Bellway Prittlebrook 1400943FULM - Cycling Infrastructure | | 9 | | | | | 9 |
| High Needs Provision | | 3,356 | 2,455 | | | | 5,811 |
| Total New External Funding - programme to be delivered by the | ı | | | | ı | | |
| Council | 1 | 6,516 | 2,455 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 8,972 |



Proposed Capital Investment Programme 2021/22 to 2026/27 and future years - Summary by Area of Investment

Appendix 3

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| General Fund Housing | 668 | 1,160 | 1,060 | 1,065 | 800 | 1,360 | 6,113 |
| Social Care | 6,322 | 263 | - | - | ı | - | 6,585 |
| Schools | 1,213 | 5,170 | 3,286 | 262 | - | - | 9,931 |
| Enterprise and Regeneration | 8,447 | 11,646 | - | - | - | - | 20,093 |
| Southend Pier | 4,318 | 6,716 | 3,550 | 1,250 | - | - | 15,834 |
| Culture and Tourism | 923 | 593 | - | - | - | - | 1,516 |
| Community Safety | 2,958 | 784 | - | - | - | - | 3,742 |
| Highways and Infrastructure | 20,159 | 25,974 | 4,295 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 62,428 |
| Works to Property | 1,942 | 7,790 | 2,020 | 1,984 | 600 | 600 | 14,936 |
| Energy Saving | 85 | 572 | 200 | - | - | - | 857 |
| ICT | 3,494 | 3,132 | 979 | 52 | 39 | - | 7,696 |
| S106/S38/CIL | 315 | 614 | 35 | 166 | - | - | 1,130 |
| TOTAL PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - GENERAL FUND | 50,844 | 64,414 | 15,425 | 8,779 | 5,439 | 5,960 | 150,861 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

100,017

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council and Funded by the Levelling Up Fund | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Egerprise and Regeneration - Funded by the Levelling Up Fund | 442 | 16,865 | 6,755 | 25 | - | - | 24,087 |
| TOTAL PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - GENERAL FUND - FUNDED BY | | | | | | | |
| LEVELLING UP FUND | 442 | 16,865 | 6,755 | 25 | 0 | 0 | 24,087 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

23,645

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Council Housing New Build Programme | 1,252 | 3,490 | 6,385 | 1,738 | 379 | - | 13,244 |
| Council Housing Acquisitions Programme | 4,019 | 4,034 | 2,843 | 950 | - | - | 11,846 |
| Council Housing Refurbishment | 606 | 879 | 770 | 776 | - | - | 3,031 |
| TOTAL PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - HRA | 5,877 | 8,403 | 9,998 | 3,464 | 379 | 0 | 28,121 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

22,244

| | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| TOTAL PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - TO BE DELIVERED BY THE | | | | | | | |
| COUNCIL | 57,163 | 89,682 | 32,178 | 12,268 | 5,818 | 5,960 | 203,069 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

145,906

| Scheme to be delivered by the Subsidiary Companies, Partners or Joint Ventures | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Council Housing Refurbishment | 6,844 | 9,949 | 6,887 | 6,348 | - | - | 30,028 |
| Enterprise and Regeneration | 1,575 | 15,900 | 10,175 | 3,250 | 3,250 | | 34,150 |
| PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - TO BE DELIVERED BY SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, PARTNERS OR JOINT VENTURES | 8,419 | 25,849 | 17,062 | 9,598 | 3,250 | 1 | 64,178 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

55,759

<u>Proposed Capital Investment Programme 2021/22 to 2026/27 and future years - Summary by Strategic and Other Schemes</u>

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Strategic schemes | | | | | | | |
| Airport Business Park (including Local Growth Fund) | 6,172 | 7,265 | - | - | - | - | 13,437 |
| Airport Business Park - Acquisition | 1,046 | - | - | - | - | - | 1,046 |
| Better Queensway - Programme Management | 767 | 1,281 | - | - | - | - | 2,048 |
| Victoria Centre | 457 | 2,855 | - | - | - | - | 3,312 |
| Brook Meadows House | 6,250 | - | - | - | - | - | 6,250 |
| School Improvement and Provision of School Places | 1 | - | - | - | - | - | 1 |
| Southend Pier schemes | 4,318 | 6,716 | 3,550 | 1,250 | - | - | 15,834 |
| ICT schemes | 3,494 | 3,132 | 979 | 52 | 39 | - | 7,696 |
| Footways and Carriageways Schemes | 11,366 | 11,526 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 38,892 |
| Parking Schemes | 425 | 1,511 | 100 | - | - | - | 2,036 |
| Highways and Infrastructure - Local Growth Fund and Local Transport Plan Schemes | 6,841 | 5,764 | - | - | - | - | 12,605 |
| Total Strategic - General Fund | 41,137 | 40,050 | 8,629 | 5,302 | 4,039 | 4,000 | 103,157 |
| Leigh Port Detailed Design | 168 | 8,922 | 5,980 | - | - | - | 15,070 |
| Cliffs Pavillion | 274 | 7,178 | 775 | 25 | - | - | 8,252 |
| City Beach | - | 765 | - | - | - | - | 765 |
| Total Strategic - General Fund - funded by the Levelling Up Fund | 442 | 16,865 | 6,755 | 25 | - | - | 24,087 |
| HRA Affordable Housing Acquisitions Programme | 1,699 | 3,007 | 2,000 | - | - | - | 6,706 |
| Next Steps Accommodation Programme | 2,086 | 50 | 50 | 50 | - | - | 2,236 |
| Council Housing New Build Programme | 1,252 | 3,490 | 6,385 | 1,738 | 379 | - | 13,244 |
| Acquisition of tower block leaseholds - Queensway | 98 | 818 | 793 | 900 | - | - | 2,609 |
| Total Strategic - HRA | 5,135 | 7,365 | 9,228 | 2,688 | 379 | - | 24,795 |
| Total Strategic - GF and HRA | 46,714 | 64,280 | 24,612 | 8,015 | 4,418 | 4,000 | 152,039 |
| Offer Schemes | 10,449 | 25,402 | 7,566 | 4,253 | 1,400 | 1,960 | 51,030 |
| TOTAL PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - TO BE DELIVERED BY THE COUNCIL | 57,163 | 89,682 | 32,178 | 12,268 | 5,818 | 5,960 | 203,069 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

145,906

| Scheme to be delivered by the Subsidiary Companies, Partners or Joint Ventures | 2021/22 Budget | 2022/23 Budget | 2023/24 Budget | 2024/25 Budget | 2025/26 Budget | 2026/27 and future years Budget | Total Budget (all years) |
|--|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 |
| Council Housing Refurbishment | 6,844 | 9,949 | 6,887 | 6,348 | - | - | 30,028 |
| Better Queensway - Loan to Joint Venture | 1,075 | 2,000 | 3,175 | 3,250 | 3,250 | - | 12,750 |
| Housing Infrastructure Funding | 500 | 7,500 | 7,000 | - | - | - | 15,000 |
| Better Queensway Energy Centre | - | 4,200 | - | - | - | - | 4,200 |
| Total Strategic - Delivered by Subsidiary Companies or Joint Ventures | 8,419 | 23,649 | 17,062 | 9,598 | 3,250 | - | 61,978 |
| Other Schemes | - | 2,200 | - | - | - | - | 2,200 |
| TOTAL PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - TO BE DELIVERED BY SUBSIDIARY | | | | | | | |
| COMPANIES, PARTNERS OR JOINT VENTURES | 8,419 | 25,849 | 17,062 | 9,598 | 3,250 | - | 64,178 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| General Fund Housing | | | | | | | |
| Disabled Facilities Grant | 659 | 800 | 800 | 800 | 800 | 1,360 | 5,219 |
| Private Sector Housing Strategy - Empty Homes | - | 260 | 260 | 265 | | , | 785 |
| Housing and Development Pipeline Feasibility - GF | 9 | 100 | | | | | 109 |
| Total General Fund Housing | 668 | 1,160 | 1,060 | 1,065 | 800 | 1,360 | 6,113 |
| Social Care | | | | | | | |
| Community Capacity | 48 | 29 | | | | | 77 |
| Children's Residential Care Provision | 18 | - | | | | | 18 |
| Liquid Logic Portals | 6 | | | | | | 6 |
| AHDC Short Breaks for Disabled Children | - | 64 | | | | | 64 |
| Mental Health Funding Stream | - | 31 | | | | | 31 |
| Transforming Care Housing | - | 139 | | | | | 139 |
| Brook Meadows House | 6,250 | | | | | | 6,250 |
| Total Social Care | 6,322 | 263 | • | • | • | - | 6,585 |
| Schools | | | | | | | |
| Barons Court - BMS | 6 | | | | | | 6 |
| Chalkwell Hall Infants - New Classroom Demountables | 492 | | | | | | 492 |
| Chalkwell Junior - Lightning Protection | - | 10 | | | | | 10 |
| Earls Hall - Kitchen Boiler Room | 25 | | | | | | 25 20 |
| Earls Hall Primary heating | - | 20 | | | | | 20 |
| Eastwood kitchen works | 9 | 6 | | | | | 15 |
| Eastwood Primary boiler | 22 | 140 | | | | | 162 |
| Section of Primary - Toilets/Paving/Timber Fascia | 23 | | | | | | 23 |
| Edwards Hall - Roofing | 20 | | | | | | 20 |
| Fairways Primary curtain walling/roofing/radiators | - | 100 | | | | | 100 |
| Future condition projects | 350 | 340 | | | | | 690 |
| Heycroft - Fencing | 21 | | | | | | 21 |
| Heycroft - Lighting and Fuse Boards | 8 | | | | | | 8 |
| Heycroft - Lightning Protection | 2 | | | | | | 2 |
| Leigh Primary - Window Replacement (including radiators) | 3 | 100 | | | | | 103 |
| Milton Hall - Fire Barriers | 10 | | | | | | 10 |
| Devolved Formula Capital | 100 | 92 | | | | | 192 |
| High Needs Provision | - | 3,887 | 2,986 | | | | 6,873 |
| Prince Avenue Extended Nursery Provision | 105 | 6 | | | | | 111 |
| School Improvement and Provision of School Places | 1 | | | | | | 1 |
| Special Provision Capital Fund | 16 | 469 | 300 | 262 | | | 1,047 |
| Total Schools | 1,213 | 5,170 | 3,286 | 262 | - | - | 9,931 |
| Enterprise and Regeneration | | | | | | | |
| Airport Business Park (including Local Growth Fund) | 6,172 | 7,265 | | | | | 13,437 |
| Airport Business Park - Acquisition | 1,046 | | | | | | 1,046 |
| Better Queensway - Programme Management | 767 | 1,281 | | | | | 2,048 |
| Housing Infrastructure Feasibility | 5 | 245 | | | | | 250 |
| Victoria Centre | 457 | 2,855 | | | | | 3,312 |
| Total Enterprise and Regeneration | 8,447 | 11,646 | - | - | - | - | 20,093 |
| Southend Pier | | | | | | | |
| Southend Pier - Bearing Refurbishment (Phase One) | 793 | | | | | | 793 |
| Southend Pier - Condition Works Engineers | 349 | 1,254 | 1,250 | 1,250 | | | 4,103 |
| Southend Pier - Condition Works Surveyors | 808 | | | | | | 808 |
| Southend Pier - Pier Head development Phase 1 | 41 | 1,159 | | | | | 1,200 |

| Southern Pier - Traine 1,202 | Scheme to be delivered by the Council | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Southerd Pier - Finner Outer Pier Header Pier Header Pier Per Pier Nation & 2 Commercion 3,77 | Southend Pier - Prince George Extension (Phase Two) | 19 | 2,157 | | | | | 2,176 |
| Part Particul Sar Conversion 377 3,550 1,250 - 1,250 | Southend Pier - Replacement of Pier Trains | 1,202 | | | | | | 1,202 |
| Total Southerd Pier | Southend Pier - Timber Outer Pier Head | 729 | 2,146 | 2,300 | | | | 5,175 |
| Culture and Tourism Authorism Water Supply Upgraft Culture Park and Pirtor Park Ternis Courts 9 14 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 2 46 47 47 47 47 47 47 47 | Pier Pavilion Bar Conversion | | | | | | | 377 |
| Allothents Water Study Upgrade | Total Southend Pier | 4,318 | 6,716 | 3,550 | 1,250 | - | - | 15,834 |
| Chalkwell Park and Priory Park Termins Courts 9 | Culture and Tourism | | | | | | | |
| Playground Gales 24 94 111 | | | 46 | | | | | 58 |
| Playground Gales 24 94 111 | Chalkwell Park and Priory Park Tennis Courts | 9 | 14 | | | | | 23 |
| Replacement and Upgrade of Parks Furniture 20 38 33 38 38 38 38 38 3 | Playground Gates | 24 | 94 | | | | | 118 |
| Shoebury Common Regeneration | Relocation of Badger Sett | 41 | | | | | | 41 |
| Southern Tree Policy Review - additional trees 86 | Replacement and Upgrade of Parks Furniture | 20 | | | | | | 20 |
| Klosks in Libraries 40 5 44 | Shoebury Common Regeneration | 138 | 33 | | | | | 171 |
| Banch Library Refurbishments 90 53 63 63 63 63 63 63 63 | Southend Tree Policy Review - additional trees | 86 | 29 | | | | | 115 |
| Cliffs Pavilion - Auditorium Air Handling Unit Cliffs Pavilion - Chiller Cliffs Pavilion Cliffs Pavilion - Chiller Cliffs Pavilion - Chiller Cliffs Pavilion - Cliffs Pavilion - Cliffs Pavilion - Cliffs Pavilion Cliffs Pavilion - C | Kiosks in Libraries | | | | | | | 45 |
| Cliffs Pavilion - Chiller Cliffs Pavilion Returbishment and Remodelling – design and specification 241 | Branch Library Refurbishments | 90 | 53 | | | | | 143 |
| Cliff Parklion Netfurbishment and Remodelling - design and specification | Cliffs Pavilion – Auditorium Air Handling Unit | 63 | | | | | | 63 |
| Cliffs Pawling - Power Supply Equipment 70 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | Cliffs Pavilion – Chiller | 4 | | | | | | 4 |
| Central Museum Works | Cliffs Pavilion Refurbishment and Remodelling – design and specification | 241 | | | | | | 241 |
| Central Museum Works | Cliffs Pavilion - Power Supply Equipment | 70 | | | | | | 70 |
| Égit and Wagon Shed 2 146 4 145 144 145 144 145 148 15 148 15 148 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 14 14 144 | G ⊵ ntral Museum Works | 4 | 92 | | | | | 96 |
| Energy Improvements in Culture Property Assets 18 | Gert and Wagon Shed | 2 | 146 | | | | | 148 |
| Make Southend Sparker Initiative 13 | | | | | | | | 23 |
| Southend Dive Pool Flooring - Emergency Works 61 63 53 593 - - - - 1,516 | "Make Southend Sparkle" Initiative | - | | | | | | 13 |
| Total Culture and Tourism 923 593 - - - - - - 1,516 | Southend Dive Pool Flooring - Emergency Works | 61 | | | | | | 124 |
| CCTV Equipment Renewal | | 923 | 593 | - | - | - | - | 1,516 |
| Security Measures | Community Safety | | | | | | | |
| Total Community Safety | CCTV Equipment Renewal | 1,536 | 498 | | | | | 2,034 |
| Highways and Infrastructure | Security Measures | 1,422 | | | | | | 1,708 |
| Cliff Stabilisation schemes: | Total Community Safety | 2,958 | 784 | - | - | - | - | 3,742 |
| Cliff Parade Cliff Slip 55 345 | Highways and Infrastructure | | | | | | | |
| Flood Prevention and Resilience schemes: - Shoebury Common Coastal Defence Scheme - Bastion Stonework Repairs at Westcliff - Coastal Defence Refurbishment Programme - Coastal Defence Refurbishment Programme - Groyne Field Refurbishment Programme - Improving Resilience to flooding – Eastwood Brook Hydraulic Catchment - Sea Wall - Remedial Repairs - Footways and Carriageways schemes: - Footways Improvements - Footways Improvements - Carriageways Improvements - Highways Maintenance - Potholes - Junction Protection - Junction Protection - Cabra Crossing Surfacing Replacement - Inprove Footway Condition Around Highway Trees - Street Lighting Infills - Street Ligh | | - FE | 245 | | | | | 400 |
| Shoebury Common Coastal Defence Scheme | | 55 | 343 | | | | | 400 |
| - Bastion Stonework Repairs at Westcliff - Coastal Defence Refurbishment Programme - Groyne Field Refurbishment Programme - 130 345 - Improving Resilience to flooding – Eastwood Brook Hydraulic Catchment - Improving Resilience to flooding – Eastwood Brook Hydraulic Catchment - Sea Wall - Remedial Repairs - Cotways and Carriageways schemes: - Footways Improvements - Potholes - Highways Maintenance - Potholes - 150 - | - Shoebury Common Coastal Defence Scheme | 28 | 13 | | | | | 41 |
| - Coastal Defence Refurbishment Programme - Groyne Field Refurbishment Programme - Improving Resilience to flooding – Eastwood Brook Hydraulic Catchment - EA Innovation Resilience Programme - Sea Wall - Remedial Repairs - Footways and Carriageways schemes: - Footways Improvements - Carriageways Improvements - Highways Maintenance - Potholes - Junction Protection - Zebra Crossing Surfacing Replacement - Improve Footway Condition Around Highway Trees - Street Lighting Infastructure schemes: - Street Lighting Infills - Street Lighting Infills - Total Repairs - Total Refurbishment Programme - 75 - 75 - 75 - 75 - 75 - 75 - 75 - 75 | | | | | | | | 200 |
| - Groyne Field Refurbishment Programme | | | 75 | | | | | |
| - Improving Resilience to flooding – Eastwood Brook Hydraulic Catchment - EA Innovation Resilience Programme - Sea Wall - Remedial Repairs - Footways and Carriageways schemes: - Footways Improvements - Footways Improvements - Carriageways Improvements - Carriageways Improvements - Highways Maintenance - Potholes - Zebra Crossing Surfacing Replacement - Improve Footway Condition Around Highway Trees - Street Lighting Infills - Street Lighting Infills - Light Age - Light | | | | | | | | 475 |
| - EA Innovation Resilience Programme 216 498 498 498 498 498 493 493 493 493 493 493 493 493 493 493 493 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>222</td> | | | | | | | | 222 |
| Sea Wall - Remedial Repairs 40 | | | | | | | | 712 |
| Footways and Carriageways schemes: 6,069 6,434 2,500 1,500 | | | 100 | | | | | 40 |
| - Footways Improvements 6,069 6,434 2,500 | | " | | | | | | 10 |
| - Carriageways Improvements | | 6 060 | 6 121 | 2 500 | 2 500 | 2 500 | 2 500 | 22 502 |
| - Highways Maintenance - Potholes 773 773 1,544 - Junction Protection 161 467 628 - Zebra Crossing Surfacing Replacement 182 230 - 412 - Improve Footway Condition Around Highway Trees 150 150 150 300 Highways Infrastructure schemes: 125 125 125 125 125 125 | | | | · ' | , | | , | |
| - Junction Protection 161 467 628 - Zebra Crossing Surfacing Replacement 182 230 - 412 - Improve Footway Condition Around Highway Trees 150 150 150 300 Highways Infrastructure schemes: - 125 125 125 250 | | · · | | 1,500 | 1,500 | 1,500 | 1,500 | |
| - Zebra Crossing Surfacing Replacement 182 230 - 1 182 230 1 1 182 230 1 1 182 230 1 1 182 230 2 1 183 230 2 1 183 230 2 1 183 230 2 1 183 230 2 1 183 230 2 1 183 230 2 1 183 230 2 1 183 2 1 | | | | | | | | |
| - Improve Footway Condition Around Highway Trees Highways Infrastructure schemes: - Street Lighting Infills 150 150 150 150 150 150 150 150 150 150 | | | - | | | | | |
| Highways Infrastructure schemes: - Street Lighting Infills 125 125 250 | | | | - | | | | 412 |
| - Street Lighting Infills 125 125 250 | | 150 | 150 | | | | | 300 |
| | | | | | | | | |
| | - Street Lighting Infills - DFT - Belton Way East Cliff Slip | 125 49 | 125 3,151 | | | | | 250 3,200 |

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| - Bridge Strengthening - Challenge Fund | 2 | 947 | | | | | 949 |
| - DfT - Emergency Active Travel Fund | 25 | 116 | | | | | 141 |
| - DfT Active Travel - Tranche 2 | 27 | 715 | | | | | 742 |
| - Traffic Signs Upgrade | 5 | 389 | 100 | | | | 494 |
| - Vehicle Restraint Replacement | 152 | 23 | | | | | 175 |
| - Victoria Circus - void remediation works | 21 | - | | | | | 21 |
| Parking schemes: | | | | | | | |
| - Car Park Improvements | 13 | 247 | 100 | | | | 360 |
| - Car Park Resurfacing | 219 | 281 | 100 | | | | 500 |
| - Improved Car Park Signage and Guidance Systems | 111 | 44 | | | | | 155 |
| - Gas Works Car Park | 31 | | | | | | 31 |
| | | 00 | | | | | 150 |
| - Parking Signage Replacement - East Beach Car Park | 51 | 99 | | | | | 840 |
| | | 840 | | | | | 840 |
| Local Transport Plan schemes: | 000 | 050 | | | | | 540 |
| - LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Bridge Strengthening | 268 | 250 | | | | | 518 |
| - LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Better Sustainable Transport | 120 | 751 | | | | | 871 |
| - LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Better Networks | 421 | 534 | | | | | 955 |
| - LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Traffic Management Schemes | 74 | 850 | | | | | 924 |
| - LTP (Integrated Transport block) - Traffic Control Systems | 11 | 367 | | | | | 378 |
| - LTP - Maintenance | 797 | 595 | | | | | 1,392 |
| - LTP - Maintenance - Street Lighting | 90 | 181 | | | | | 271 |
| Local Growth Fund schemes: | | | | | | | |
| - A127 Growth Corridor (Bell Junction and A127 Essential Maintenance Works) | 2,920 | 999 | | | | | 3,919 |
| - <u>S</u> CAAP – Town Centre Public Realm Improvements | 1,951 | | | | | | 1,951 |
| cal Growth Fund - Southend Town Centre Interventions | 189 | 1,237 | | | | | 1,426 |
| Officer Transport schemes: | | | | | | | |
| - HCA Progress Road | 4 | 11 | | | | | 15 |
| - Southend Transport Model | 218 | 355 | 95 | | | | 668 |
| Total Highways and Infrastructure | 20,159 | 25,974 | 4,295 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 62,428 |
| Works to Property | | | | | | | |
| 62 Avenue Road | 4 | 40 | | | | | 44 |
| Aviation Way Car Park | - | 388 | | | | | 388 |
| Civic Campus - Efficient Use of Space | 20 | 232 | | | | | 252 |
| Clearance and Fencing - Land off Sutton Road | - | 2 | | | | | 2 |
| East Beach Café | | 1,568 | | | | | 1,568 |
| Futures Demolition | 118 | 98 | | | | | 216 |
| Kursaal surveys (LUF) | 10 | | | | | | 10 |
| Seaways - HCA Condition Funding | _ | 170 | | | | | 170 |
| SMAC Eastern Esplanade Slipway | | 27 | | | | | 27 |
| Crematorium - Urgent Structural Repairs to Chimney | 5 | | | | | | 5 |
| Crematorium Refurbishment | 57 | 2,643 | | | | | 2,700 |
| Pergola Walk Memorial Scheme | 8 | 2,010 | | | | | 8 |
| Civic Centre Boilers | 12 | _ | _ | | | 1 | 12 |
| Public Toilet Provision | '- | 699 | | | | | 699 |
| Fire Improvement Works | 742 | 828 | 820 | 821 | | | 3,211 |
| Property Refurbishment Programme | 962 | 477 | 600 | 600 | | | 2,639 |
| | | 4// | 000 | 000 | | | |
| 8 Smallholdings boiler replacement | 3 | | | | | | 3 |
| Shoebury Garrison - Lockable Gate | 1 | | | | | | J 1 |
| 125 F/F Valkyrie Road void works | - | 18 | | | | | 18 |
| Priority Works | - | 600 | 600 | 563 | 600 | 600 | 2,963 |
| Total Works to Property | 1,942 | 7,790 | 2,020 | 1,984 | 600 | 600 | 14,936 |

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Energy Saving | | | | | | | |
| Energy Efficiency Projects | 85 | 439 | 200 | | | | 724 |
| Real Time Air Quality Measurement - Feasibility Electronic Vehicle Projects | - | 56 77 | | | | | 56 77 |
| Total Energy Saving | 85 | 572 | 200 | _ | _ | _ | 857 |
| ICT | | | | | | | |
| Data Centre | 15 | | | | | | 15 |
| Intranet development | 12 | 8 | | | | | 20 |
| HR Recruitment Contract Implementation | 2 | 42 | | | | | 44 |
| N3 Connectivity in Civic Building | - | | | | 39 | | 39 |
| ICT - Technology Device Refresh | 588 | 418 | | | | | 1,006 |
| ICT - Application Transformation | 769 | 195 | - | | | | 964 |
| ICT - Digital Enablement ICT - Security & Resiliency | 308 110 | 140 147 | | | | | 448 257 |
| ICT - Stabilise the Estate | 512 | 92 | | | | | 604 |
| ICT - Core Application and Database Migration | 2 | 150 | | | | | 152 |
| ICT - Childrens and Adults Social Care - Implementation of ContrOCC modules | 37 | 76 | 113 | 52 | | | 278 |
| ICT - Operational requirements | 717 | 1,011 | 862 | | | | 2,590 |
| Business World Bank Reconciliation Module Improvements | 1 | - | 4 | | | | 5 |
| Software Licencing | 421 | 853 | | | | | 1,274 |
| Total ICT | 3,494 | 3,132 | 979 | 52 | 39 | - | 7,696 |
| S106/S38/CIL | | | | | | | |
| S106 23/04/2015 Hinguar and Saxon - public art contribution | 1 | 8 | | | | | 9 |
| S106 Ajax Works 0300130ful - landscaping maintenance | 1 | 2 | 1 | 2 | | | 6 |
| S106 Avenue Works 1401968AMDT - Public Art | 9 | 4 | | | | | 13 |
| S106 Bellway Homes contribution from Hall Road Development | 63 | 9 | | | | | 63 9 |
| S106 Bellway Prittlebrook 1400943FULM - Cycling Infrastructure S106 Former Balmoral 1400914FULM – public art contribution | | 1 | | | | | 1 |
| S106 Former College 1000225FUL - Tree Replacement | | 11 | | | | | 11 |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Depost - CCTV | _ | 1 | | | | | 1 |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - information boards | - | 2 | | | | | 2 10 |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - Junior Play Area maintenance | - | 10 | | | | | 10 |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - Sea Wall and Assoc Structure Maintenance | 86 | 34 | | | | | 120 |
| S106 Garrison 0000777 Deposit - Toddler Play Area maintenance | - | 6 1 | | | | | 6 |
| S106 Garrison Park Store S106 Lifstan Way 0000273 Out - Open Space Maintenance | 1 | 10 | 4 | 62 | | | 1 |
| S106 North Shoebury Road 0301504out - Shoebury Park Enhancement | '' | 25 | 4 | 02 | | | 25 |
| S106 North Shoebury Road 0301504out - Shoebury Park Maintenance | 27 | 36 | 30 | 102 | | | 195 |
| S106 22-23 The Leas 0700820FULM - bus service contribution | - | 43 | | | | | 43 |
| S106 Essex House 1500521FULM - bus stop improvement | - | 3 | | | | | 77 25 195 43 3 10 |
| S106 Former College 1500803BC4M - parking survey contribution | - | 10 | | | | | 10 |
| S106 Avenue Works 1401968AMDT - cycleway improvement | - | 1 | | | | | 1 |
| S106 Bellway Prittlebrook 1400943FULM - TRO Contribution S106 Hinguar 1401672BC4M - highway contribution | - | 2 5 | | | | | 2 5 2 2 |
| S106 Hinguar 1401672BC4M - highway contribution S106 North Road and Salisbury Ave 1200056 - Highway Works Contribution | | 2 | | | | |] 5 |
| S106 Sunlight Ldry 1400411FULM - Highway Works |] [] | 2 | | | | | 2 |
| S106 Seec 0200500ful - Highway Works | _ | 104 | | | | | 104 |
| S106 Univ H-Way0401561ful | - | 2 | | | | | 104 2 |
| S38 Lidl Highway – Bond | 15 | | | | | | 15 |
| S278 Aldi Stores Limited - Priory Crescent - bond | | 177 | | | | | 177 |
| S278 Star Lane - Great Wakering | 30 | 40 | | | | | 70 |

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| S38/S278 Airport 0901960 Fulm | - | 26 | | | | | 26 |
| S38 Bellway Homes 14/00943/fulm | 47 | 2 | | | | | 49 |
| S78 Bellway Homes 14/00943/fulm | - | 8 | | | | | 8 |
| S38 Fossetts Farm Bridleway | - | 1 | | | | | 1 |
| CIL Ward NA – Belfairs – Belfairs Memorial Bench | - | 2 | | | | | 2 |
| CIL Ward NA – Blenheim Park – Blenheim Park 'Makeover' | 4 | 1 | | | | | 5 |
| CIL Ward NA – Chalkwell – Chalkwell Speedwatch | 1 | | | | | | 1 |
| CIL Ward NA – Eastwood Park – Rochford Corner power connection | 1 | | | | | | 1 |
| CIL Ward NA – Eastwood Park – Tree planting | - | 1 | | | | | 1 |
| CIL Ward NA – Milton – Milton Park improvements | - | 2 | | | | | 2 |
| CIL Ward NA – Milton – Milton railway bridge artwork | 4 | | | | | | 4 |
| CIL Ward NA – Milton – Park Street replacement bollards | - | 1 | | | | | 1 |
| CIL Ward NA – Prittlewell – Priory Park fountains restoration | 8 | 17 | | | | | 25 |
| CIL Ward NA – Southchurch – Southchurch Speedwatch | - | 1 | | | | | 1 |
| CIL Ward NA – St Laurence – Eastwood Community Centre LED lighting project | 4 | | | | | | 4 |
| CIL Ward NA – St Laurence – Eastwood Community Centre replacement water heater | 2 | | | | | | 2 |
| CIL Ward NA – St Laurence – Whip hedge planting | 1 | | | | | | 1 |
| CIL Ward NA – Thorpe – Southchurch Bowls Club Irrigation System | 9 | | | | | | 9 |
| CIL Ward NA – Victoria – Balmoral Community Centre Garden | 1 | | | | | | 1 |
| CIL Ward NA – Westborough – Signposting | - | 1 | | | | | 1 |
| Total S106/S38/CIL | 315 | 614 | 35 | 166 | - | - | 1,130 |
| TOTAL PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - GENERAL | | | | | | | |
| F <u>J</u> ND | 50,844 | 64,414 | 15,425 | 8,779 | 5,439 | 5,960 | 150,861 |
| Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27: | | | | | | 100,017 | |

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council and Funded by the Levelling Up Fund | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Enterprise and Regeneration - Funded by the Levelling Up Fund | | | | | | | |
| Leigh Port Detailed Design | 168 | 8,922 | 5,980 | | | | 15,070 |
| Cliffs Pavillion | 274 | 7,178 | 775 | 25 | | | 8,252 |
| City Beach | - | 765 | | | | | 765 |
| Total Enterprise and Regeneration - Funded by the Levelling Up Fund | 442 | 16,865 | 6,755 | 25 | | - | 24,087 |
| TOTAL PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - GENERAL | | | | | | | |
| FUND FUNDED BY LEVELLING UP FUND | 442 | 16,865 | 6,755 | 25 | 0 | 0 | 24,087 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

23,645

| | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| COUNCIL'S PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - GENERAL FUND | 51,286 | 81,279 | 22,180 | 8,804 | 5,439 | 5,960 | 174,948 |

Total General Fund budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

| Scheme to be delivered by the Council | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|--|---|--|------------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------------|---|---|
| Council Housing New Build Programme | | | | | | | |
| Council Affordable Housing Development (Phase3) - Shoebury Council Affordable Housing Development (Phase4) - St Laurence Council Affordable Housing Development (MMC) - West Shoebury Housing Construction Scheme - Phase 5/6 feasibility (S106) Housing Construction Scheme - Land Assembley Fund (S106) Total Council Housing New Build Programme | 39 5 887 9 312 1,252 | 1,138 885 800 29 638 3,490 | 4,551 1,769 65 - | 1,517 221 1,738 | 379 379 | | 7,624 2,880 1,752 38 950 |
| Council Housing Acquisitions Programme | 1,202 | 0,400 | 0,000 | 1,7 00 | 0.0 | | 10,244 |
| HRA Affordable Housing Acquisitions Programme Next Steps Accommodation Programme Housing and Development Pipeline Feasibility - HRA Acquisition of tower block leaseholds - Queensway Total Council Housing Acquisitions Programme | 1,699 2,086 136 98 4,019 | 3,007 50 159 818 4,034 | 2,000 50 793 2,843 | 50 900 950 | | | 6,706 2,236 295 2,609 11,846 |
| Council Housing Refurbishment | 1,010 | 1,00 | _, | | | | 11,010 |
| HRA Disabled Adaptations - Major Adaptations | 606 | 879 | 770 | 776 | | | 3,031 |
| Total Council Housing Refurbishment - HRA | 606 | 879 | 770 | 776 | - | - | 3,031 |
| TOTAL PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - HRA | 5,877 | 8,403 | 9,998 | 3,464 | 379 | 0 | 28,121 |

Total HRA budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

22.244

| | 2021/22 Budget £000 | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 and future years Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| COUNCIL'S PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - GENERAL FUND AND HRA | 57,163 | 89,682 | 32,178 | 12,268 | 5,818 | 5,960 | 203,069 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

| _ |
|---|
| |
| _ |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| Scheme to be delivered by the Subsidiary Companies, Partners or Joint Ventures | 2021/22 Budget | 2022/23 Budget | 2023/24 Budget | 2024/25 Budget | 2025/26 Budget | 2026/27 and future years Budget | Total Budget (all years) |
|--|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| , | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 | £000 |
| Council Housing Refurbishment - delivered by South Essex Homes Limited | | | | | | | |
| Bathroom Refurbishment | 151 | 191 | 96 | 105 | | | 543 |
| Central Heating | 838 | 652 | 109 | 93 | | | 1,692 |
| Environmental - H&S works | 614 | 1,283 | 1,133 | 1,134 | | | 4,164 |
| Kitchen Refurbishments | 481 | 401 | 616 | 972 | | | 2,470 |
| Rewiring | 805 | 995 | 380 | 404 | | | 2,584 |
| Roofs | 700 | 648 | 1,074 | 1,040 | | | 3,462 |
| Windows and Doors | 585 | 723 | 1,064 | 1,013 | | | 3,385 |
| Common Areas Improvement | 1,797 | 2,052 | 1,587 | 1,587 | | | 7,023 |
| HRA - SBC Buybacks Refurishment | 269 | 324 | | | | | 593 |
| Remodelling of Tied Acccomodation | | 81 | | | | | 81 |
| Sprinkler System Installation Pilot | 27 | 533 | | | | | 560 |
| Sheltered Housing DDA works | 540 | 345 | 000 | | | | 345 |
| Balmoral Estate Improvement and Structural Works | 549 22 | 1,604 105 | 828 | | | | 2,981 127 |
| Energy Efficiency Measures | | | | | | | |
| Total Council Housing Refurbishment | 6,844 | 9,949 | 6,887 | 6,348 | - | - | 30,028 |
| Enterprise and Regeneration - delivered by Porters Place Southend-on-Sea LLP | | | | | | | |
| Better Queensway - Loan to Joint Venture | 1,075 | 2,000 | 3,175 | 3,250 | 3,250 | | 12,750 |
| Housing Infrastructure Funding | 500 | 7,500 | 7,000 | | | | 15,000 |
| Better Queensway Energy Centre | - | 4,200 | | | | | 4,200 |
| Enterprise and Regeneration - delivered by Kent County Council | | | | | | | |
| No Use Empty – Growing Places Fund | | 1,000 | | | | | 1,000 |
| No Use Empty – Getting Building Fund | - | 1,200 | | | | | 1,200 |
| Total Enterprise and Regeneration | 1,575 | 15,900 | 10,175 | 3,250 | 3,250 | - | 34,150 |
| PROPOSED CAPITAL INVESTMENT PROGRAMME - TO BE DELIVERED BY | ,,,,,, | ., | , , | , , | -, | | , |
| SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES OR JOINT VENTURES | 8,419 | 25,849 | 17,062 | 9,598 | 3,250 | 0 | 64,178 |
| | 5,.10 | Tatal burdenst | · · · | • | 5,200 | | 55,750 |

Total budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27:

<u>Proposed Capital Investment Programme 2021/22 to 2026/27 and future years - Schemes subject to viable business cases</u>

| General Fund Schemes Subject to Viable Business Cases | 2022/23 Budget £000 | 2023/24 Budget £000 | 2024/25 Budget £000 | 2025/26 Budget £000 | 2026/27 Budget £000 | Total Budget (all years) £000 |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Footways Improvements | - | 4,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 16,000 |
| Carriageways Improvements | - | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 8,000 |
| Southend Pier - Condition Works | | | | 1,250 | 1,250 | 2,500 |
| Coastal Defence Refurbishment Programme | 500 | 500 | 500 | 500 | 500 | 2,500 |
| Schools - Condition Works | | | 500 | 500 | 500 | 1,500 |
| Property Refurbishment Programme | | | | 750 | 750 | 1,500 |
| Fire Improvement Works | | | | 750 | 750 | 1,500 |
| HRA Affordable Housing Acquisitions Programme | | | 1,500 | 1,500 | 1,500 | 4,500 |
| HRA Future Investment Programme | | | | 6,160 | 6,160 | 12,320 |
| HRA Right to Buy - Buybacks Refurbishment | 325 | 325 | 325 | 325 | 325 | 1,625 |
| Tree Planting | | | | | | _ |
| B et ter Queensway - Additional Affordable Housing | | | | | | 10,000 |
| Better Queensway Housing and Commerical Property acquisitions | | | | | | 19,925 |
| Regeneration Pipeline Schemes | | | | | | - |
| Strategic and Regeneration Acquisitions | | | | | | 10,380 |
| Private Sector Housing Strategy | | | | | | 785 |
| ICT - Smart Council | | | | | | - |
| Coastal Defence | | | | | | - |
| Cliffs Stabilisation | | | | | | - |
| Shoebury Health Centre | | | | | | - |
| East Beach Masterplan | Will be profi | led across the y | ears as and whe agreed | en viable busine | ss cases are | - |
| Town Centre and Seafront Security Works | | | agreed | | | - |
| Civic Centre Campus Masterplan | | | | | | - |
| Cliffs Pavilion Refurbishment and Remodelling | | | | | | 2,000 |
| Seafront Illuminations | | | | | | - |
| Re-imagination of the Town Centre | | | | | | - |
| Museums and Galleries | | | | | | - |
| Seaway Leisure | | | | | | 10,000 |
| Schools and Council Buildings Solar PV | | | | | | 346 |
| Solar PV Projects | | | | | | 936 |
| School Improvement and Provision of School Places | | | | | | 400 |
| TOTAL SCHEMES SUBJECT TO VIABLE BUSINESS CASES (plus i | nvestment yet to be cos | ted): | | | | 106,717 |

This page is intentionally left blank

Infrastructure Funding Statement

Reported Year

1 April 2021 to 31 March 2022

Contents

- 1. <u>Introduction</u>
- 2. <u>Executive Summary</u>
- 3. Community Infrastructure Levy (CIL) contributions for 2021 to 2022
 - 3.1 CIL Funding Summary
 - 3.2 CIL Main Fund
 - 3.3 CIL Neighbourhood Allocation
 - 3.3.1 CIL Local Council Allocation
 - 3.3.2 CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation
- 4. Section 106 (S.106) planning obligation contributions for 2021 to 2022
 - 4.1 S.106 financial contributions received
 - 4.2 S.106 financial contributions spent
 - 4.3 S.106 financial contributions not required and returned
 - 4.4 S.106 financial contributions allocated but not yet spent
- 5. <u>Estimated future income from developer contributions</u>
 - 5.1 Value of CIL set out in all Demand Notices issued in the reported year
 - 5.2 Value of S.106 planning obligations entered into in the reported year
- 6. <u>Planning for infrastructure expenditure</u>
 - 6.1 What do developer contributions deliver?
 - 6.2 Future spending priorities
- 7. Conclusion

Appendix 1: Southend 2050 Outcomes

Tables

Summary Table 1: Community Infrastructure Levy (CIL) Funds 2021 to 2022

Summary Table 2: Section 106 (S.106) Planning Obligation Funds 2021 to 2022

Table 1: Total CIL Summary

Table 2: Details of CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocations

Figure 1: CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocations by 2050 Outcomes

Table 3: Details of S.106 income received to date in financial year 2021 to 2022 (as at 31 March 2022)

Figure 2: Contribution of S.106 income received to achieving 2050 Outcomes

Table 4: Details of S.106 expenditure in financial year 2021 to 2022

Figure 3: S.106 expenditure by 2050 Outcomes

Table 5: Details of S.106 financial contributions allocated to projects (but not yet spent) in financial year 2021 to 2022

Table 6: Details of planning obligations entered into during the reported year 2021 to 2022

1. Introduction

Local authorities are required to publish an annual infrastructure funding statement (IFS) providing details of developer contributions to infrastructure¹ from the Community Infrastructure Levy (CIL)² and Section 106 (S.106) planning obligations³.

Southend-on-Sea Borough Council became a CIL Charging Authority, and commenced CIL charging, in July 2015; and has been securing developer contributions through planning obligations since the introduction of Section 106 of The Town and Country Planning Act 1990 (as amended).

For the purpose of this IFS, the Reported Year is the financial year from 1 April 2021 to 31 March 2022.

Further information regarding CIL and S.106 planning obligations can be found on the <u>Council's website</u> or obtained from the <u>Planning Portal</u> or the Government's online <u>Planning Practice Guidance</u>.

¹ Regulation 121A of the Community Infrastructure Levy (CIL) Regulations 2010 (as amended). The matters included in this IFS reflect the requirements set out in Schedule 2 of the regulations.

² The Community Infrastructure Levy (CIL) is a charge which can be levied by local authorities on new development in their area. It is an important tool for local authorities to use to help them deliver the infrastructure needed to support development in their area.

³ Planning obligations under Section 106 of the Town and Country Planning Act 1990 (as amended), commonly known as S.106 agreements, are a mechanism which make a development proposal acceptable in planning terms, that would not otherwise be acceptable. They are focused on site specific mitigation of the impact of development.

2. Executive Summary

▼ Summary Table 1: Community Infrastructure Levy (CIL) Funds 2021 to 2022

| 1 to | Total value of CIL set out in all Demand Notices issued in the reported year | £1,127,607.67 |
|--------------------|---|---------------|
| | Total amount of CIL receipts carried over from previously reported years | £1,979,577.69 |
| 2021 | Total amount of CIL receipts in reported year | £1,296,881.50 |
| ar 2 | Total amount of CIL expenditure (including admin expenses) in reported year | £74,797.63 |
| Yea 02. | Total overpayments returned ⁴ in reported year | £31,408.68 |
| ed 2 | Total amount transferred to other organisations in reported year | £37,678.73 |
| Reported Year 2022 | Total amount of CIL allocated but unspent in reported year | £94,878.39 |
| ge b | Total amount of CIL collected in any year yet to be allocated and remaining to be spent at the end of the | £3,037,695.76 |
| | reported year | |

▼ Summary Table 2: Section 106 (S.106) Planning Obligation Funds 2021 to 2022⁵

| | Total amount of money to be provided under any planning obligations which were entered into during reported year ⁶ | tbc |
|----------|--|---------------|
| to 2022 | Total amount of money under any planning obligations carried over from previously reported years which had not been allocated and was available to spend at the start of reported year | £1,726,797.35 |
| 2021 to | Total amount of money under any planning obligations carried over from previously reported years which was allocated but not spent at the start of the reported year | £2,325,106.42 |
| | Total amount of money under any planning obligations which was received in reported year | £141,825.94 |
| Year | Total amount of money under any planning obligations which was spent in reported year | £1,207,751.34 |
| ed | Total amount of money under any planning obligations transferred to other organisations in reported year | £0.00 |
| Reported | Total amount of money under any planning obligations which was allocated but not spent at the end of the reported year | £1,304,351.44 |
| | Total amount of money under any planning obligations yet to be allocated and remaining to be spent at the end of reported year | £1,681,626.93 |

⁴ Payments are returned under CIL Regulation 75 (Overpayments) if the amount paid proves to be greater than the amount due.

⁵ Figures correct at time of preparation of this report but may be subject to adjustments.

⁶ This figure relates to either development that has yet to commence or implemented schemes for which the due date for contributions has not yet been reached i.e. the contributions have not been received and cannot be guaranteed to be received. The figure cannot be confirmed as the developments concerned included an outline planning permission, details of which have yet to be agreed.

3. Community Infrastructure Levy (CIL) contributions for 2021 to 2022

3.1 CIL Funding Summary

Table 1 sets out the CIL financial summary for 2021 to 2022 for the period from 1 April 2021 to 31 March 2022.

▼ Table 1: Total CIL Summary

| Total CIL receipts carried over from previously reported years ⁷ | £1,979,577.69 |
|--|---------------|
| Total CIL receipts ⁸ in reported year including: | £1,296,881.50 |
| CIL receipts in CIL Main Fund in reported year | £1,046,563.55 |
| CIL receipts in CIL Neighbourhood Allocation in reported year (15% of total receipts less surcharges) | £185,473.87 |
| CIL received for administrative expenses in reported year (5% of reported year total) | £64,844.08 |
| Total CIL receipts carried over from previously reported years and received in reported year | £3,276,459.19 |
| Total overpayments returned in reported year ⁹ | £31,408.68 |
| Balance of CIL receipts after overpayments returned | £3,245,050.51 |
| Total amount of CIL applied to administrative expenses in the reported year ¹⁰ | £63,273.64 |
| Total expenditure from CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation in reported year ¹¹ | £11,523.99 |
| Total amount of CIL transferred to Leigh Town Council (LTC) from the reported year (Local Council Neighbourhood Allocation) | £37,678.73 |
| Total CIL receipts in CIL Main Fund and CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation unspent at the end of the reported year 12 | £3,132,574.15 |
| Total CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation amount allocated but unspent in the reported year ¹³ | £94,878.39 |
| Total CIL receipts in CIL Main Fund and CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation yet to be allocated and remaining available to spend at the end of the reported year ¹⁴ | £3,037,695.76 |

⁷ This includes all unspent receipts within the CIL Main Fund and CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation.

⁸ This figure comprises total funds received in financial year 2021 to 2022 only i.e. does not include the value of any unpaid invoices raised in the reported year. In addition, CIL receipts include the value of land payments and infrastructure payments made in respect of CIL charges.

⁹ Payments are returned under CIL Regulation 75 (Overpayments) if the amount paid proves to be greater than the amount due.

¹⁰ Receipts to CIL Admin Fund reduced by £ £1,570.43 to take into account overpayments returned in reported year.

¹¹ See Table 2 for a detailed breakdown.

¹² This figure can include the value of acquired land on which development consistent with a relevant purpose has not commenced OR the acquired land has been used or disposed of for a purpose other than the relevant purposes and the amount deemed to be CIL by virtue of regulation 73(9) has not been spent AND the value of infrastructure if the infrastructure has not been provided.

¹³ See Table 2 for a detailed breakdown.

¹⁴£0.01 difference to table in section 3.2 and 3.3 due to rounding differences.

3.2 CIL Main fund

The CIL Main Fund is to be spent on strategic infrastructure that is considered essential to deliver the growth identified in the Borough's Local Development Plan. This infrastructure was initially identified in the CIL Infrastructure Delivery Plan 2015 ('IDP') but is under review as part of the new Southend Local Plan.

| ▼ CIL Main Fund (summary) | |
|--|---------------|
| Main Fund carried over from previously reported years | £1,745,122.24 |
| Main Fund receipts for the reported year | £1,046,563.55 |
| Total overpayments returned in the reported year ¹⁵ | £25,126.94 |
| Main Fund expenditure for the reported year | £0.00 |
| Main Fund retained at the end of the reported year | £2,766,558.85 |

3.3 CIL Neighbourhood Allocation

| ▼ Neighbourhood Allocation (summary) | |
|--|-------------|
| Neighbourhood Allocation carried over by Southend-on-Sea Borough Council from previously reported years | £234,455.46 |
| Total Neighbourhood Allocation receipts for the reported year including funds to be transferred to LTC | £185,473.87 |
| Total CIL receipts to be transferred to LTC for the reported year | £37,678.73 |
| Total overpayments returned in the reported year ¹⁶ | £4,711.30 |
| Neighbourhood Allocation expenditure for the reported year excluding funds transferred to LTC | £11,523.99 |
| Total CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation unspent at the end of the reported year ¹⁷ | £366,015.31 |
| Total CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation amount allocated but unspent in the reported year 18 | £94,878.39 |
| Total CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation yet to be allocated and remaining to spend at the end of the reported year ¹⁹ | £271,136.92 |

¹⁵ Payments are returned under CIL Regulation 75 (Overpayments) if the amount paid proves to be greater than the amount due.

¹⁶ Payments are returned under CIL Regulation 75 (Overpayments) if the amount paid proves to be greater than the amount due.

¹⁷ - £0.02 difference to Table 2 due to rounding differences.

¹⁸ See Table 2 for a detailed breakdown.

¹⁹ - £0.02 difference to Table 2 due to rounding differences

3.3.1 CIL Local Council Allocation

| ▼ Local parish council: Leigh Town Council (LTC) | |
|--|------------|
| Total CIL receipts allocated to LTC for the reported year | £37,678.73 |
| Ward breakdown: | |
| CIL receipts within Belfairs (within LTC boundary) | £3,716.83 |
| CIL receipts within Blenheim Park (within LTC boundary) | £10,888.35 |
| CIL receipts within Leigh | £18,954.46 |
| CIL receipts within West Leigh | £4,119.09 |
| Deductions ²⁰ from allocated amount in reported year | £0.00 |
| Details of any requests for repayment of CIL receipts from LTC that have not been applied to support the | |
| development of its area within 5 years of receipt: | |
| Total value of CIL receipts requested to be returned from LTC | £0.00 |
| Total value of CIL receipts yet to be recovered from LTC for the reported year | £0.00 |
| Total CIL receipts to be transferred to LTC for the reported year | £37,678.73 |

Leigh-on-Sea Town Council's CIL Annual Reports, setting out details of expenditure, are published on the Parish Council's website: http://www.leighonseatowncouncil.gov.uk

²⁰ Payments are returned under CIL Regulation 75 (Overpayments) if the amount paid proves to be greater than the amount due.

3.3.2 CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation

The CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocation must be spent on schemes that will help support development of the ward area by funding either: a) the provision, improvement, replacement, operation or maintenance of infrastructure; or b) anything else that is concerned with addressing the demands that development places on an area.

Details relating to expenditure of the Neighbourhood Allocation within Southend-on-Sea Borough Council Wards in the reported year are set out in Table 2 below.

▼ Table 2: Details of CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocations

| Ward | Receipts in 2021 to 2022 (£) | Funds carried over from previously reported years (£) | Overpayments returned for the reported year (£) | Items to which the Neighbourhood Allocation have been applied | Total budget allocated to each itemised project (£) | Expenditure in previously reported years (£) | Expenditure for the reported year (£) | Funds retained at the end of the reported year (£) | Remaining committed funds to be deducted (£) | Available funds after commitments (£) |
|------------------|------------------------------------|--|---|---|---|--|--|--|--|---------------------------------------|
| | | | | Chalkwell Speedwatch | 799.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 799.00 | - |
| Chalkwell | 8,982.18 | 13,715.08 | 0.00 | | | | 0.00 | 22,697.26 | 799.00 | 21,898.26 |
| | | | | Tree planting between Eastwood and Oakwood parks | 2,191.20 | 661.00 | 0.00 | - | 1,530.20 | - |
| | | | | Rochford Corner power connection | 1,394.93 | 0.00 | 1,354.87 | - | 40.06 | - |
| Eastwood Park | 1,846.07 | 4,500.80 | 0.00 | | | | 1,354.87 | 4,992.00 | 1,570.26 | 3,421.74 |

| Kursaal | 8,034.66 | 1,881.35 | 1,089.89 | | | | 0.00 | 8,826.12 | 0.00 | 8,826.12 |
|-------------------|-----------|-----------|----------|---|-----------|----------|----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | | | | Milton Park improvements | 5,000.00 | 3,024.00 | 246.60 | - | 1,729.40 | - |
| | | | | Park Street replacement bollards | 2,856.54 | 1,517.31 | 0.00 | - | 1,339.23 | - |
| | | | | Milton railway bridge artwork | 3,779.03 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 3,779.03 | - |
| | | | | Whitegate Play Space | 15,000.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 15,000.00 | - |
| Milton | 26,554.69 | 22,094.26 | 0.00 | | | | 246.60 | 48,402.35 | 21,847.66 | 26,554.69 |
| | | | | Priory Park fountains restoration | 25,000.00 | 0.00 | 7,827.52 | - | 17,172.48 | - |
| Prittlewell | 3,475.68 | 34,610.54 | 0.00 | | | | 7,827.52 | 30,258.70 | 17,172.48 | 13,086.22 |
| | | | | Resurfacing Shoebury High Street | 8,418.39 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 8,418.39 | - |
| | | | | East Beach improvements | 4,289.19 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 4,289.19 | - |
| Shoebury- ness | 28,762.33 | 15,681.20 | 0.00 | | | | 0.00 | 44,443.53 | 12,707.58 | 31,735.95 |
| | | | | Southchurch Speedwatch | 444.35 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 444.35 | - |
| South- church | 351.86 | 1,902.10 | 0.00 | | | | 0.00 | 2,253.96 | 444.35 | 1,809.61 |
| | | | | St Laurence whip hedge planting | 174.90 | 0.00 | 120.00 | - | 54.90 | - |

| | | | | Eastwood Community Centre replacement water heaters | 1,975.00 | 0.00 | 1,975.00 | - | 0.00 | - |
|------------------|-----------|-----------|----------|---|----------|------|----------|------------|----------|------------|
| | | | | Eastwood Community Centre LED lighting project | 4,032.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 4,032.00 | - |
| St Laurence | 1,011.17 | 22,805.09 | 0.00 | | | | 2,095.00 | 21,721.26 | 4,086.90 | 17,634.36 |
| St Lukes | 957.95 | 1,216.47 | 0.00 | | | | 0.00 | 2,174.42 | 0.00 | 2,174.42 |
| | | | | Southchurch Bowls Club Irrigation System | 8,500.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 8,500.00 | - |
| Thorpe | 4,351.83 | 14,203.25 | 0.00 | | | | 0.00 | 18,555.08 | 8,500.00 | 10,055.08 |
| | | | | Balmoral Community Centre Garden | 1,250.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 1,250.00 | - |
| Victoria | 43,613.96 | 58,533.80 | 0.00 | | | | 0.00 | 102,147.76 | 1,250.00 | 100,897.76 |
| West Shoebury | 4,616.05 | 6,420.63 | 718.91 | | | | 0.00 | 10,317.77 | 0.00 | 10,317.77 |
| | | | | Westborough Signposting | 1,151.36 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 1,151.36 | - |
| West- borough | 7,803.99 | 5,834.45 | 2,902.50 | | | | 0.00 | 10,735.94 | 1,151.36 | 9,584.58 |
| | | | | Belfairs Memorial Bench | 1,810.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 1,810.00 | - |

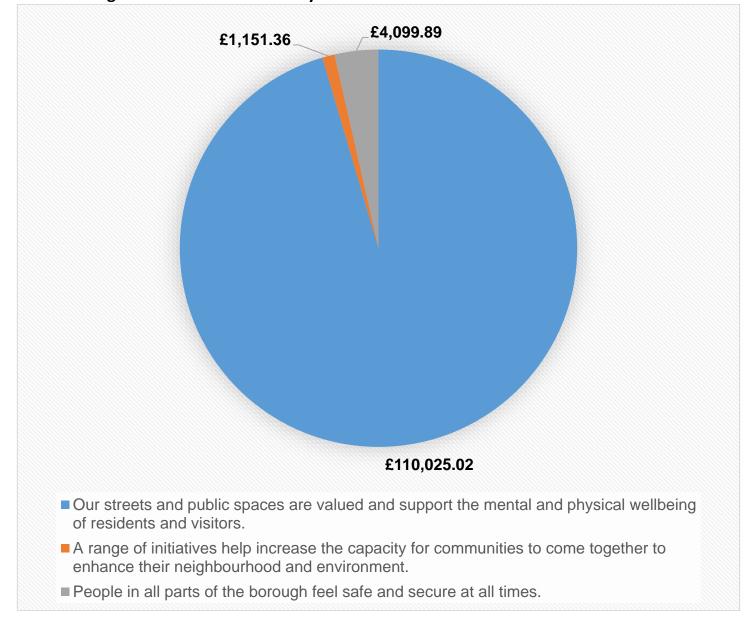
| Belfairs (outside LTC boundary) | 2,879.54 | 3,846.06 | 0.00 | | | | 0.00 | 6,725.60 | 1,810.00 | 4,915.60 |
|--|------------|------------|----------|---------------------------------------|-----------|----------|-----------|------------|-----------|------------|
| | | | | Mendip Wildlife Garden | 2,000.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 2,000.00 | - |
| | | | | Blenheim Park 'Makeover' | 5,000.00 | 3,671.58 | 0.00 | - | 1,328.42 | - |
| | | | | Blenheim Park Gym and Games Equipment | 20,210.38 | 0.00 | 0.00 | - | 20,210.38 | |
| Blenheim Park (outside LTC boundary) | 4,553.20 | 27,210.38 | 0.00 | | | | 0.00 | 31,763.58 | 23,538.80 | 8,224.78 |
| TOTAL | 147,795.16 | 234,455.46 | 4,711.30 | | | | 11,523.99 | 366,015.33 | 94,878.39 | 271,136.94 |

The contribution this CIL expenditure makes to particular Southend 2050 Outcomes²¹ is shown in Figure 1 below, which reflects column 6 ('Total budget allocated to each itemised project (£)') of Table 2 above. The main focus of investment has been on a range of projects to ensure that 'Our streets and public spaces are valued and support the mental and physical wellbeing of residents and visitors.'

More information on Southend 2050 is provided in Appendix 1, including a list of all the 2050 Outcomes.

²¹ See www.southend.gov.uk/southend2050 for further details.

▼ Figure 1: CIL Ward Neighbourhood Allocations by 2050 Outcomes



4. Section 106 (S.106) planning obligation contributions for 2021 to 2022

The total amount of money under any planning obligations carried over from previously reported years, which had not been allocated and was available to spend at the start of the reported year was £1,726,797.35 22 .

The total amount of money received through planning obligations, agreed in any year, retained at the end of the reported year (less £1,304,351.44 allocated funds) was £1,681,626.93 23 .

4.1 S.106 financial contributions received

Income received during the reported year 2021 to 2022 amounted to £141,825.49.

Figure 2 below indicates the contribution of S.106 income received towards achieving 2050 Outcomes²⁴. Most of the contributions are to be targeted towards the outcome 'We are well on our way to ensuring that everyone has a home that meets their needs'. Other outcomes that will benefit from S.106 income are 'Our children are school and life ready and our workforce is skilled and job ready', and 'People have a wide choice of transport options'.

²² Correct at time of preparation of this report but may be subject to adjustments.

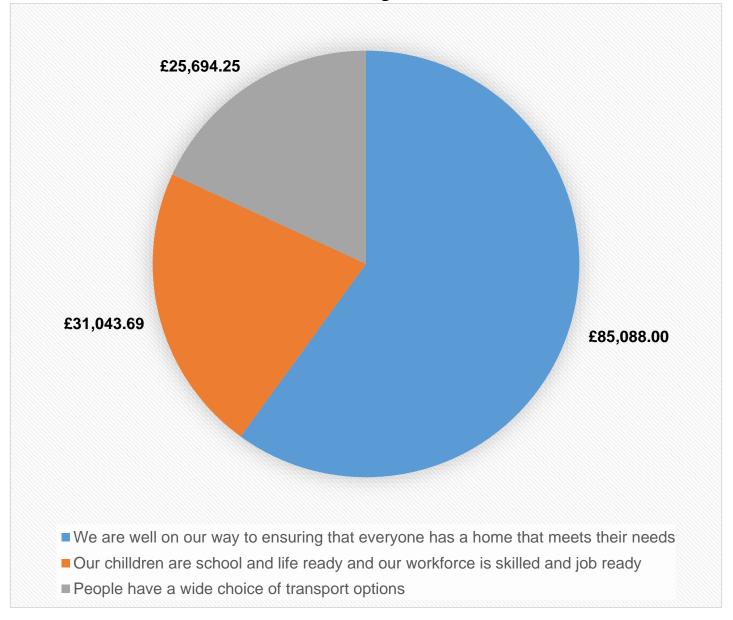
²³ Correct at time of preparation of this report but may be subject to adjustments.

²⁴ See www.southend.gov.uk/downloads/file/6148/southend-2050-ambition for further details.

▼ Table 3: Details of S.106 income received to date in financial year 2021 to 2022 (as at 31 March 2022)

| Site Address | Application no. | Date of S.106 agreement | Amount received (£) | Date received | Service area | Purpose |
|---|-----------------|----------------------------|---------------------|------------------|-----------------------|--|
| 1307 London Road Leigh-On-Sea Essex SS9 2AD | 17/01426/DOV5 | 22/03/2018 (as amended) | 85,088.00 | 05/05/2021 | Strategic Housing | For the provision of affordable housing within the borough |
| University Of Essex Southend, Princess Caroline House 1 High Street Southend On Sea Essex SS1 1JE | 04/01561/FUL | 15/05/2006 | 10,000.00 | 02/08/2021 | Traffic/ transport | To be spent on improving pedestrian facilities and providing cycle spaces on Luker Road and other areas within the vicinity of the development to enhance sustainability |
| The Esplanade Western Esplanade Southend-On-Sea Essex SS1 1EE | 17/02266/FULM | 05/09/2018 (as amended) | 31,043.69 | 07/02/2022 | Education | Towards the expansion of secondary places at Eastwood Academy required as a consequence of the Development to provide 4.28 additional secondary school places |
| The Esplanade Western Esplanade Southend-On-Sea Essex SS1 1EE | 17/02266/FULM | 05/09/2018 (as amended) | 15,694.25 | 07/02/2022 | Traffic/ transport | To provide a loading bay, re-provision of parking spaces, dropped kerbs and tactile paving |
| Total: | | | 141,825.49 | | | |

▼ Figure 2: Contribution of S.106 income received to achieving 2050 Outcomes



4.2 S.106 financial contributions spent

The total amount of money under any planning obligations which was spent in the reported year 2021 to 2022 was £1,207,751.34.

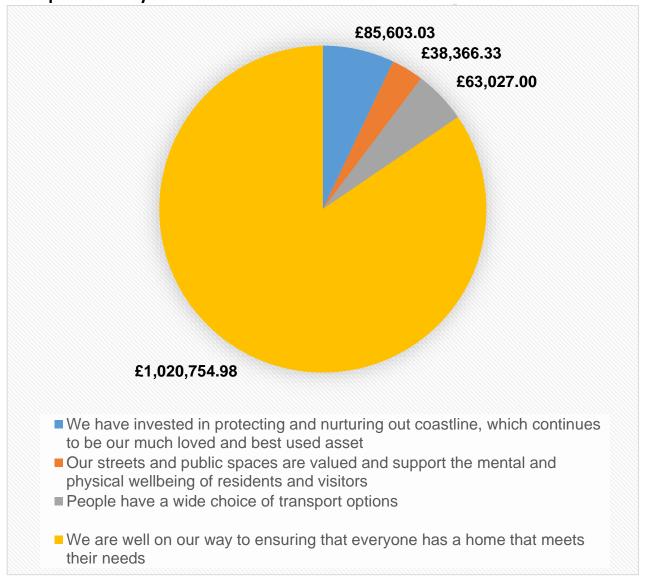
▼ Table 4: Details of S.106 expenditure in financial year 2021 to 2022

| Site Address | Application no. | Date of S.106 agreement | Amount spent (£) | Service area | Purpose |
|--|-----------------|---------------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------|--|
| Ajax Works, Station Avenue SOS | 03/00130/FUL | 05/05/2004 | 623.80 | Parks and Open Spaces | Ongoing maintenance of the Public Open Space |
| Former Municipal College Playing Fields Lifstan Way Southend-on-Sea Essex SS1 2XX | 00/00273/OUT | 20/12/2004 and 07/01/2005 | 1,131.84 | Parks and Open Spaces | Ongoing maintenance of the Public Open Space |
| Vacant Land Adj Asda North Shoebury Road Shoeburyness | 03/01504/OUT | 20/12/2004 and 07/01/2005 | 26,910.00 | Parks and Open Spaces | Ongoing maintenance of Shoebury Park extension |
| Avenue Works Southchurch Avenue Southend-On-Sea Essex | 14/01968/AMDT | 05/03/2015 | 8,904.69 | Culture | Public art provision within the vicinity of the site |
| Hinguar Primary School Hinguar Street Shoeburyness Southend-On-Sea Essex SS3 9AN | 14/01672/BC4M | 23/04/2015 | 796.00 | Culture | Public art provision within the vicinity of the site |
| Land West Of Oak Road And North Of Hall Road | 18/00437/NBC | 01/07/2013 (as amended) | 63,027.00 | Traffic/ transport | Used towards highway improvements at the Bell Junction on the A127 Junction at Hobleythick Lane and Rochford Road with Prince Avenue including new signage road markings and kerb realignments which are |

| Rochford Essex | | | | | required to satisfy and facilitate additional traffic flow resulting from the Development. |
|---|--------------------------------------|------------|--------------|-------------------|---|
| Shoebury Garrison, Ness Road | 14/00153/DOV | 15/01/2015 | 85,603.03 | Civil Engineering | Repair and maintenance of the sea wall and associated structures at Shoebury Garrison |
| 3 Acacia Drive, Thorpe Bay, Essex SS1 3JU | 16/00876/DOV | 28/07/2016 | 165,458.00 | Strategic Housing | Feasibility work for Phase 5 and 6 of the Housing Revenue Account (HRA) Land Review and acquisition of 44 Harwich Road for affordable housing. |
| 32-36 Valkyrie Rd, Westcliff-on-Sea, Essex SSO 8BU | 17/00893/DOV5 | 10/10/2017 | 146,767.00 | Strategic Housing | Acquisition of 44 Harwich Road for affordable housing. |
| British Heart Foundation, 3-5 High Street, Southend-on-Sea, Essex SS1 1JE | 15/01496/AMDT and 15/01070/DOV | 23/12/2015 | 24,232.00 | Strategic Housing | Spent on acquiring properties as part of the Next Steps Accommodation Programme (NSAP) to provide permanent and supported accommodation for rough sleepers. |
| St Hildas School, 13- 15 Imperial Ave, Westcliff-on-Sea, Essex SSO 8NE | 17/00530/AMDT | 27/06/2017 | 8,530.00 | Strategic Housing | Phase 5 or 6 design work for HRA Land Review Project providing new affordable homes in the borough. |
| Heath House And Carby House Victoria Avenue Southend-On-Sea Essex | 15/02019/S106BA | 25/02/2016 | 520,610 | Strategic Housing | Towards the Next Steps Accommodation Programme to provide permanent and supported accommodation for rough sleepers. |
| 258 Leigh Road Leigh-On-Sea Essex | 18/00484/FULM | 03/07/2018 | 155,157.98 | Strategic Housing | Towards the Next Steps Accommodation Programme to provide permanent and supported accommodation for rough sleepers. |
| Total: | | | 1,207,751.34 | | |

Figure 3 below indicates the expenditure of S.106 income spent by 2050 Outcomes.

▼ Figure 3: S.106 expenditure by 2050 Outcomes



4.3 S.106 financial contributions not required and returned

It is confirmed that in financial year 2021 to 2022 no S.106 financial contributions were returned as a consequence of not being required.

4.4 S.106 financial contributions allocated but not yet spent

The funds set out in Table 5 have been allocated to projects but not yet spent. All of the S.106 contributions set out in Table 5 have been allocated to either the Strategic Housing or Education service areas. They will contribute towards the 2050 Outcomes 'We are well on our way to ensuring that everyone has a home that meets their needs' and 'Our children are school and life ready and young people are ready for further education, training or employment'. The Southend 2050 Outcomes are set out in full in Appendix 1.

Total amount of money under any planning obligations which was allocated but not spent at the end of the reported year was £1,304,351.44.

▼ Table 5: Details of S.106 financial contributions allocated to projects (but not yet spent) in financial year 2021 to 2022

| Site Address | Application no. | Date of S.106 agreement | Date received | Amount allocated (£) | Service area | Purpose |
|---|-----------------|-------------------------|------------------|----------------------------|-------------------|---|
| Essex House, Southchurch Ave, Southend- on-Sea, Essex SS1 2LB | 16/00116/DOV | 06/05/2016 | 20/09/2016 | 319,588.23 | Strategic Housing | Strategic land acquisition for the provision of affordable housing in the borough |
| 3 Acacia Drive, Thorpe Bay, Essex SS1 3JU | 16/00876/DOV | 28/07/2016 | 10/02/2017 | 5,000 | Strategic Housing | Strategic land acquisition for the provision of affordable housing in the borough |
| 32-36 Valkyrie Rd, Westcliff- on-Sea, Essex SSO 8BU | 17/00893/DOV5 | 10/10/2017 | 21/11/2017 | 71,233.00 | Strategic Housing | Strategic land acquisition for the provision of affordable housing in the borough |
| 845-849 | 16/01030/AMDT | 14/07/2016 | 09/01/2018 | 142,528.00 | Strategic Housing | Strategic land acquisition for the |

| London Rd, Westcliff-on- Sea, Essex | | | | | | provision of affordable housing in the borough |
|--|--------------------------------------|------------|------------|------------|-------------------|--|
| St Hildas School, 13-15 Imperial Ave, Westcliff-on- Sea, Essex SSO 8NE | 17/00530/AMDT | 27/06/2017 | 09/01/2018 | 2,026.00 | Strategic Housing | Phase 5 or 6 design work for HRA Land Review Project providing new affordable homes in the borough |
| H Portsmouth And Son, 1043 London Road, Leigh-on- Sea, Essex SS9 3JY | 15/01545/FULM | 08/03/2016 | 11/06/2018 | 279,951.00 | Strategic Housing | Strategic land acquisition for the provision of affordable housing in the borough |
| Frankie And Bennys, 18-20 Southchurch Rd, Southend- on-Sea, Essex SS1 2ND | 16/00177/DOV | 22/06/2016 | 18/10/2018 | 130,232.79 | Strategic Housing | Strategic land acquisition for the provision of affordable housing in the borough |
| 258 Leigh Road Leigh-On-Sea Essex | 18/00484/FULM | 03/07/2018 | 07/07/2020 | 36,121.54 | Education | To be used for the expansion project at St Bernard's High School |
| British Heart Foundation, 3-5 High Street, Southend-on- Sea, Essex SS1 1JE | 15/01496/AMDT and 15/01070/DOV | 23/12/2015 | 26/10/2017 | 171,686.00 | Strategic Housing | Strategic land acquisition for the provision of affordable housing in the borough. |

| - | _ |
|---|---|
| (| w |
| 7 | • |

| Car Park At | 18/02151/FULM | 02/07/2019 | 07/07/2020 | 145,984.88 | Education | To be used for secondary school |
|--------------|---------------|------------|------------|--------------|-----------|---------------------------------|
| 27 Victoria | | | | | | expansion projects |
| Avenue | | | | | | |
| Southend-On- | | | | | | |
| Sea | | | | | | |
| Essex | | | | | | |
| SS2 6AL | | | | | | |
| Total: | | | | 1,304,351.44 | | |

5. Estimated future income from developer contributions

5.1 Value of CIL set out in all Demand Notices issued in the reported year

The total value of CIL set out in all Demand Notices issued in the reported year (i.e. between 1 April 2021 and 31 March 2022) was £1,127,607.67.

5.2 Value of S.106 planning obligations entered into in the reported year²⁵

Table 6 below sets out the details of the planning obligations that were entered into during the reported year (i.e. between 1 April 2021 and 31 March 2022). The total amount of money to be provided under planning obligations, which were entered into in the reported year, cannot yet be confirmed as the developments concerned included an outline planning permission (dwelling numbers to be agreed as part of a reserved matters planning application, at which point formulae will be applied to developer contributions).

Table 6 includes details of non-monetary contributions such as affordable housing, open space provision, travel plans and highway works. No monetary value has been attributed to these contributions for the purpose of this report but the infrastructure benefits are noted and are set out in each Section 106 agreement as part of the planning file for each development.

It should be noted that there is no guarantee that the developer contributions set out in this section of the report will be delivered as they may relate to either development that has yet to commence or implemented schemes for which the due date for contributions has not yet been reached.

²⁵ These amounts include some contributions that are stated in Section 106 agreements as a maximum and are subject to agreement between the parties depending on final cost of infrastructure provision required; and also exclude some contributions that are subject to viability assessment or final costing post-commencement.

▼ Table 6: Details of planning obligations entered into during the reported year 2021 to 2022

| Site Address | Application no. | Date of S.106 | Obligation | £ contribution |
|---|-----------------|---------------|---|--------------------------------|
| 245 Sutton Road Southend-On-Sea Essex SS2 5PE | 19/02255/FULM | o9/04/2021 | RAMS Contribution | 2,762.76 |
| Suffolk House 5 - 9 Grosvenor Road Westcliff-On-Sea Essex SSO 8EP | 17/02224/CLE | 06/07/2021 | Restriction on flats to: Not dispose of any of the flats individually without the consent of the Council Give the Council details of any disposal of the site Limit the tenancies to 12 months (5.1.3); and Only rely on the planning permission (and not the LDC) in respect of the lawful use of the site | n/a |
| The Old Vienna Restaurant 162 Eastwood Road Leigh-On-Sea Essex SS9 3AG | 19/01110/FULM | 31/01/2022 | Education Contribution £23,359.59 RAMS Contribution £1,654.90 | 25,014.49 |
| Part Of Fossetts Farm, Playing Fields, Jones Memorial Recreation Grd and SUFC Training Grd Eastern Avenue Southend-On-Sea Essex | 17/00733/FULM | | See Public Access for Planning for further details. Includes: 30% affordable housing Secondary education contribution RAMS contribution Transport and highway work and contributions Continuity of provision (training pitches, associated car parking and clubhouse) Amenity space and management plan Car club Local employment and skills training Travel plan and monitoring fee CCTV provision Scheduled monument contribution Community Use Agreement Major Event Day Plan | Details tbc (in excess of £2m) |

| | | | Public art provision Community fund Cecil Jones Memorial Ground improvement contribution SUCET (Southend United Community & Educational Trust) increased activities | |
|---|---------------|------------|---|---------------------------------|
| The Esplanade Western Esplanade Southend-On-Sea Essex SS1 1EE | 20/02071/AMDT | 07/10/2021 | The provisions of the agreement dated 05/09/2018 (details under planning permission ref. 17/02266/FULM) to remain in effect on implementation of this new planning permission | n/a |
| 636 Southchurch Road Southend-On-Sea Essex SS1 2PT | 21/00054/AMDT | 21/09/2021 | The provisions of the agreement dated 18/09/2018 (details under planning permission ref. 17/01180/FULM) to remain in effect on implementation of this new planning permission | n/a |
| Development Land At Fossetts Way Southend-On-Sea Essex | 21/00711/FULM | 16/09/2021 | Residential use through the release of restrictions imposed in the S106 agreement dated 8 January 2004. 221 dwellings for affordable housing (60% shared-ownership and 40% affordable rent). £4,000.00 for junction improvement and traffic calming Traffic Regulation Orders. £10,000.00 for improved connectivity the site to footpath 178 from the eastern boundary. £5,000.00 for monitoring of the travel plan. Essex RAMS payment of £28,133.30 to mitigate the potential disturbance to European designated sites. Land in control of the applicant and 12% of the costs associated with the implementation of the Prittlewell Camp Scheduled Ancient Monument Archaeological Conservation Management Plan (July 2020) prepared by Orion. Details for travel packs to be distributed to future occupiers. | Details tbc (in excess of £47k) |
| Car Park At 27 Victoria Avenue Southend-On-Sea Essex | 20/01464/AMDT | 10/09/2021 | The provisions of the agreement dated 02/07/2019 (details under planning permission ref. 18/02151/FULM) to remain in effect on implementation of this new planning permission | n/a |

| SS2 6AL | | | | |
|--|---------------|------------|---|--------------------------------|
| Queensway Development Queensway Slip Road Sw Southend-On-Sea Essex | 20/01479/BC4M | 03/09/2021 | See Public Access for Planning for further details. Includes: 17.7% units of affordable housing on site (312 units) – with 300 social/ affordable rented units and 12 units as shared equity (with the ability for additional affordable housing subject to the viability review mechanisms). Viability review mechanisms. Contribution towards secondary education (which was initially estimated as £718,119.05) to be calculated on a formula basis and with the ability for additional deferred contributions subject to the viability review mechanisms. Highway Works, Travel Strategy Group and (if required) up to £90,000 towards additional on and off-site mitigation and sustainable travel initiatives. Traffic Regulation Orders. Stopping up Orders. Travel Plans, Travel Plan Fund and monitoring fees of £5,000 per year for a 10-year period. Travel Packs. Car Club. Open Space and Play Space provision and maintenance. Public Art. Cultural Provision. Essex RAMS payment per dwelling to mitigate the potential disturbance to European designated sites. Employment and training. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV. Essex RAMS payment per dwelling to mitigate the potential disturbance to European designated sites. Employment and training. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV. CCTV.<!--</td--><td>Details tbc (in excess of £1m)</td> | Details tbc (in excess of £1m) |
| 53 - 57 Sutton Road Southend-on-sea Essex SS2 5PB | 21/01643/FULM | 22/02/2022 | A minimum of 4 Affordable housing units comprising 3 for affordable rent and 1 unit for shared ownership; A financial contribution towards secondary education provision of £21,664.14, specifically for refurbishment to access places at Cecil Jones Academy; A payment of £127.30 per dwelling for 17 dwellings, (£2,164.10) under the terms of the Essex Coast Recreational disturbance Avoidance Mitigation Strategy. | 23,828.24 |
| Roslin Hotel Thorpe Esplanade Thorpe Bay | 20/01199/FULM | 07/03/2022 | Highways contribution - £1,500.00 per year for 5 years from first occupation for monitoring of the travel plan. | 7,500 |

| _ |
|---|
| |
| |
| |
| |

| Essex SS1 3BG | | |
|------------------|--|--|
| Total: | | Details tbc (in excess of £3,106,105.49) |

All S.106 agreements completed can be viewed on the Council's <u>Public Access for Planning</u> system available on our website.

144

6. Planning for infrastructure expenditure

6.1 What do developer contributions deliver?

Developer contributions, secured through CIL and S.106 planning obligations, provide strategic and site specific infrastructure to support development and growth in the borough. The projects that will be funded, wholly or partly by developer contributions fall within the following infrastructure and affordable housing categories:

- education
- health and social wellbeing
- coastal flood protection
- social and community
- leisure and recreation
- public realm and environment
- affordable housing

6.2 Future spending priorities

The categories listed in paragraph 6.1 above reflect the infrastructure needs identified in the Council's <u>Infrastructure Delivery Plan (February 2015)</u> as identified for the Development Plan period. The current Southend Development Plan covers the period up until 2021 and a review is underway as part of the new <u>Southend Local Plan</u>. This review will comprise a detailed assessment of infrastructure requirements to support growth.

More detail will be provided in subsequent infrastructure funding statements regarding what infrastructure will be delivered, including when and where once the new Local Plan is adopted. The current CIL Main Fund (as at the end of the financial year 2021 to 2022) is therefore carried forward and it is proposed that its spending will be prioritised as part of the Development Plan review, which will identify essential infrastructure required to deliver growth set out in the new Southend Local Plan. S.106 planning obligations will continue to meet the statutory tests in regulation 122 of the CIL Regulations 2010 (as amended) and as policy tests in the National Planning Policy Framework. They must be:

- necessary to make the development acceptable in planning terms;
- directly related to the development; and
- fairly and reasonably related in scale and kind to the development.

In accordance with the CIL Regulations 2010 (as amended), the Council will continue to allocate 5% of total CIL receipts to administrative expenses associated with CIL; and 15% of total CIL receipts (less surcharges) to localised neighbourhood projects.

Details relating to the governance arrangements (including spending and reporting arrangements) for CIL can be found in the <u>CIL Governance</u> <u>Framework (July 2015)</u>.

Decisions relating to S.106 planning obligation requirements are made by the Development Control Committee. Further details in relation to the Council's approach and priorities in respect of seeking planning obligations when considering planning applications can be found in the Supplementary Planning Document 'Planning Obligations: A Guide to Section 106 and Developer Contributions 2015'.

7. Conclusion

Southend-on-Sea Borough Council is committed to working with its partners to ensure that CIL and S.106 developer contributions are used in a fair and transparent way to maximise the benefits and opportunities arising from development, such as new affordable homes, community infrastructure, jobs and environmental improvements.

If you have any further queries or comments about this statement, please do not hesitate to contact us via email: s106andClLadministration@southend.gov.uk

Appendix 1: Southend 2050 Outcomes

Southend 2050 is the borough's ambition for the future. It was developed following extensive conversations with those that live, work, visit, do business and study in Southend- on-Sea. These conversations asked people what they thought Southend-on-Sea should be like in 2050 and what steps are needed now, and in the coming years, to help achieve this. The ambition is grounded in the values of Southenders. It is bold and challenging and will need all elements of our community to work together to make it a reality.

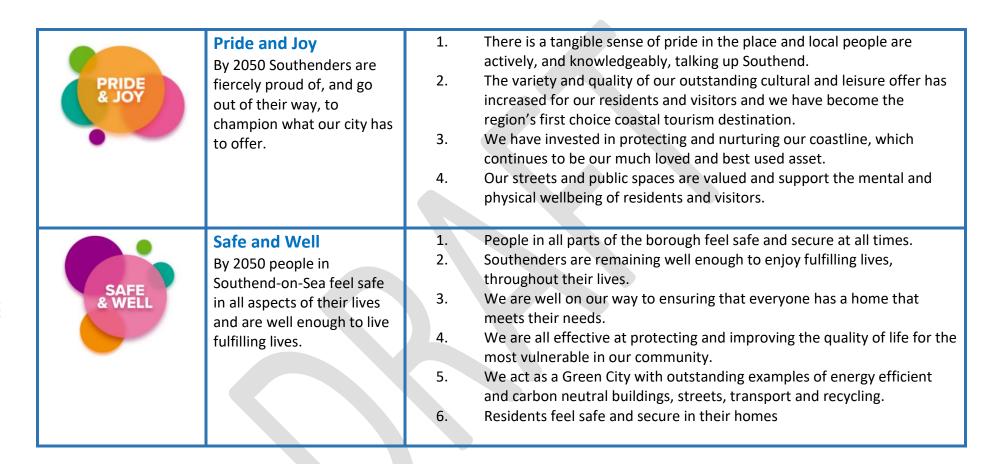
The Southend 2050 programme is not about one single publication or statement. It is a mind-set – one that looks to translate the desires of local people and stakeholders into action, something that looks to the long term, but also at the action that is needed now and in the medium-term.

Southend 2050 is made up of the ambition, associated themes and the outcomes we want to achieve. Our Road Map²⁶, and all future delivery plans, strategies and policies will reflect this. The Road Map builds on our existing achievements and outlines what the Council wants to achieve in the coming five years. Our delivery plans will focus on achieving desired outcomes that reflect our ambition.

All the investment set out in this Infrastructure Funding Statement will contribute to achieving the 2050 Outcomes. Please see next page for a breakdown of the 2050 Themes and Outcomes.

²⁶ See www.southend.gov.uk/downloads/file/6148/southend-2050-ambition for further details.

Southend 2050 Themes & Outcomes





Opportunity & Prosperity

By 2050 Southend- on-Sea is a successful city and we share our prosperity amongst all of our people.

- 1. The Local Plan is setting an exciting planning framework for the Borough.
- 2. We have a fast-evolving, re-imagined and thriving town centre, with an inviting mix of shops, homes, culture and leisure opportunities.
- 3. Our children are school and life ready and young people are ready for further education, training or employment.
- 4. Key regeneration schemes, such as Queensway, seafront developments and the Airport Business Park are underway and bringing prosperity and job opportunities to the Borough.
- 5. Southend is a place that is renowned for its creative industries, where new businesses thrive and where established employers and others invest for the long term.
- 6. Southend provides fulfilling careers for our residents, and enough job roles to match the needs of the population.
- 7. Southend businesses feel supported to respond to economic shock; adapt to evolving global markets; and, have the tools to preserve their businesses by responding effectively and positively to change.



Active & Involved

By 2050 we have a thriving, active and involved community that feel invested in our city.

- 1. Even more Southenders agree that people from different backgrounds are valued and get on well together.
- 2. Residents feel the benefits of social connection, in building and strengthening their local networks through common interests and volunteering.
- 3. Residents are routinely involved in the design and delivery of services.
- 4. A range of initiatives help increase the capacity for communities to come together to enhance their neighbourhood and environment.
- 5. More people have physically active lifestyles, including through the use of open spaces.

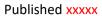


Connected & Smart

By 2050 people can easily get in, out and around our borough and we have a world class digital infrastructure.

- 1. Working with the public transport providers to enhance and encourage the use of the existing provision moving towards a long-term aspiration to open new routes, enabling a wider accessibility to public transport options.
- 2. People have a wide choice of transport options.
- 3. We are leading the way in making public and private travel smart, clean and green.
- 4. Southend is a leading digital city with world class infrastructure that reflects equity of digital provision for the young, vulnerable and disadvantaged.





This document is published by Southend-on-Sea Borough Council.A summary can be provided in alternative formats such as Braille, audiotape or in large print.

Translations of this document in alternative languages are also available upon request.

Civic Centre, Victoria Avenue, Southend-on-Sea, Essex SS2 6ER 01702 215000

www.southend.gov.uk

This page is intentionally left blank

Southend-on-Sea City Council

Report of Executive Director Neighbourhoods & Environment

To

Cabinet

On 14th June 2022

Report prepared by: John Burr – Interim Director of Highways, Parks & open spaces

Agenda Item No.

7

Title of Report: Recycling, Waste & Cleansing Contract

Relevant Scrutiny Committee: Place Scrutiny Committee

Cabinet Member: Councillor Paul Collins – Cabinet Member for Asset Management and Inward Investment

Part 1 (Public Agenda Item)

1.0 Purpose of Report

- 1.1 To update Cabinet on the outcome of the early market engagement exercise in accordance with the Council decision of 24th March 2022. The report highlights the key points of feedback and where the market was consistent in its approach. The report also recommends the approach that should be set so that the formal procurement exercise can commence.
- 1.2 This report therefore seeks to achieve the following objectives:
 - To explain in clear terms what the market suggested with regards to the following specific topics:-
 - Collection Methodology Options for collection frequency, vessels and waste separation
 - Sustainability and the Environment Carbon reduction and environmental
 - Customer experience and Education Use of technology and winning 'hearts and minds'
 - Financial sustainability/Value for Money attractiveness of opportunity to market, risk allocation, cost control
 - To highlight the Officer's recommendations for the procurement parameters
 - To gain formal approvals for the necessary actions to be undertaken to secure the future service delivery

2.0 Recommendations

That Cabinet:

- 2.1 Note the views of the market and to consider this when reviewing the subsequent recommendations;
- 2.2 Approve that the competitive dialogue process be used for instructing bidders to submit two priced (outline) proposals at the end of stage 1 of the process. One option being a mandated full weekly collection service, the second being an option proposed by the bidder that they might feel better achieves the Council's stated aims and objectives, specifically;
 - Recognise the declaration by the Council of a Climate Emergency in 2019 and the need to significantly reduce residual waste.
 - Comply with the Environment Act 2021 and its promulgated requirements for recycling (likely to be 65% by 2035) and other environmental matters and adaptability to further changes in legislation.
 - Satisfy the financial imperatives for the Council to ensure value for money principles are adhered to.
 - Follow the principles of the Waste Hierarchy.
 - Maximise the use of zero or low emission plant and fleet in the operation of the services.
 - Provide the best customer and digital experience for residents.
 - Consider the inclusion of a Commercial waste offering.
- 2.3 Approve that a further Cabinet report will come forward at the appropriate time to select the service parameters (based on the results of the stage 1 submissions) for the second and final stage of the procurement process, resulting in each bidder being required to submit only one detailed, priced bid for final evaluation/award.

3.0 Background

3.1 The market engagement sessions were held over three days (31st March, 1st April and 5th April 2022) with six potential major suppliers participating (following responses to an open early market engagement via Contracts Finder). Each company was invited in for an individual face to face meeting with the Council's team lead team, including senior representatives from Waste, procurement and finance.

Each session lasted between 1.5 and 2.5 hours with each following the same format of questioning and topics for discussion. In advance of the sessions each company was sent a document specifying the details of the Southend opportunity as well as a brief summary on what topics the Council officers wished to discuss (**Appendix A**). Each session was recorded to ensure that an accurate summary could be written post meeting, and sessions could be revisited if there was any disagreement as to what had been said or meant.

Each attendee agreed to this on the basis that the recordings be treated as commercially sensitive and confidential.

Collection methodology

- 3.2 It was clear from very early on in the sessions that the market's approach to local authority waste opportunities, such as Southend's has significantly changed in recent years, and is certainly very different to when the Council last tendered its waste contract. The main drivers for this change in approach appeared to be:-
 - Volatility of the recyclates market
 - Rapidly increasing inflation and employment costs (minimum wage/living wage)
 - Costs of bidding these types of opportunities
 - Lead in times and availability for major plant/fleet
 - The low carbon/environmental agenda
 - Losses made from other contracts where 'risks' were taken/accepted
 - A reasonable number of opportunities currently available in the market
- 3.3 All potential bidders were clear that they could provide any service model that the council wished to specify, including full weekly.
- 3.4 All potential bidders were also clear that they would not be prepared to be held accountable (contractually or financially) for the levels of recycling achieved and the amount of residual waste if SCC was to specify a full weekly service. This was due to the key change driver (see 3.6 collection frequency) being discounted. All six companies stated they would not bid the Southend opportunity if SCC mandated full weekly collections whilst requiring them to increase recycling significantly above its current level.
- 3.5 All potential bidders stated that the hierarchy of price for the various collection models was as follows:-
 - 1) Alternate (weekly with a bi-weekly element) weekly collection service cheapest with medium levels of recycling
 - 2) Full weekly collection service middle price with low levels of recycling
 - 3) Kerbside sort service most expensive but with high levels of recycling

Each of the 3 operating models could subsequently be split into 2 separate lines each depending if the quantity of waste allowed to be presented by the customer was restricted (i.e. wheelie bin or restricted number of sacks). Restricting levels of waste to be presented is the cheaper of the 2 sub options.

3.6 All bidders were asked 'what were the key drivers in their experience/existing contracts to reduce residual waste (cost and environmental savings) and maximise recycling'. There was consensus in their views, and these are listed below in priority order: -

- 1) Reducing the frequency of collections for recyclates and residual waste makes the customer think more about their waste generation and separating out the element capable of being recycled.
- 2) Restricting the amount of waste that can be presented for collection drives behaviour change as 1).
- 3) Education and engagement helps the customer to understand the service and its environmental and cost benefits. It also gains buy in to facilitate behavioural change.
- 4) Enforcement not everyone will choose to follow the rules, and action (as a last resort) needs to be taken to resolve this and to be fair to those who do comply. Enforcement action should always be taken where fly tipping has occurred and the offender can be identified.
- 3.7 Each company said that their 'view' as to what model/solution would best meet the stated objectives of the Council would be a weekly service with alternate weekly collection of recyclates and residual waste (utilising mainly wheelie bins). They believed this would help drive a reduction in residual waste (cost and environmental benefit), an increase in recycling (a revenue and environmental benefit) and be the most cost-effective solution (value for money) for the Council.

It was mentioned however that the use of wheelie bins did not solve all issues and does have some downsides, most notably;

- The ability of space constrained residents to store them
- The appearance of the street scene on collection day (multiple bins for each property)
- The collection takes significantly longer, due to the bin needing to be returned after it has been emptied, and the effects this can have on traffic delays on narrow roads.
- The bins cause obstructions to narrow footpaths
- The initial capital cost to purchase them.

The final solution therefore will need to be tailored to suit the conditions of the individual areas, with some being unable to accept any form of wheeled bin. The dialogue process will explore the use of a selection/combination of vessels with the bidders (wheelie bins, plastic sacks, material sacks, plastic crates, etc.)

- 3.8 Each company stated that they were currently interested in the Southend opportunity and were currently expecting to bid for it, as long as:-
 - they are not held accountable for the levels of recycling/residual waste achieved if the solution was specified in detail by SCC.
 - they are not responsible for the value of the recyclates income.
 - sufficient time was given for the contract and new model mobilisation
 - the Inflation clauses allowed for full recovery of increasing costs of delivery
 - the procurement process is not overly protracted.

It was clear however that as other opportunities will exist in the market at the same time as Southend's, there is a real risk that several potential bidders could withdraw if they feel other authority opportunities become more attractive to them.

- 3.9 The potential bidders all stated how expensive tendering for these types of opportunities was, and that the approach/requirements that the council stipulated would have a direct impact in their interest or otherwise on the Southend opportunity. Each company said that it would prefer to be given reasonably clear parameters around the collection methodology (i.e. frequency of collections) as this would reduce the amount of work they were required to put into the bid, but all stated they would be prepared to put in two bids at the end of the first stage of the process, and for that then to be narrowed down to one methodology by the council for the second and final stage of bidding. Most said they would not be prepared to have to submit two bids all the way through the process.
- 3.10 Five of the six companies stated that they would wish to provide the same service delivery model (full weekly) for the first 6-12 months of the new contract before then implementing the new operating model (assuming it is different from existing). The timing of the implementation of any new model would be driven by the lead time and delivery of new vehicles required for the service. This would be discussed as part of the dialogue process and then detailed in the final contract.

Sustainability and the environment

- 3.11 There were some detailed discussions around a variety of ideas and options in this vitally important area. The majority of the discussions were understandably around the biggest carbon generating part of the service which is the operational vehicle fleet. The general consensus was:-
 - it is currently not economically viable or realistic to utilise a fully electric fleet on this contract.
 - Electric vehicles were appropriate for the smaller vehicle fleet (i.e. cars and vans) and possibly some of the special medium sized fleet (street sweeper, gully emptier)
 - Hybrid vehicles could be used on the medium sized fleet
 - The fleet of refuse collection vehicles could be run on bio-fuel, achieving a circa 90% reduction in carbon emissions
 - By the time of the contract extension (8 years) the market will have developed and matured and full electric or even hydrogen would be a realistic option.
- 3.12 Other environmental ideas include carbon off setting, tree planting, solar panels on depots, travel to work schemes and waste 'reuse' shops

Customer experience and education

3.13 This area was something that all attendees felt was extremely important, as if they get it right it's a better service for the customer and actually means they can operate more efficiently and effectively. All attendees promoted the use of

- some form of self-service app for online queries and bookings, but all also said maintaining public contact via more traditional means was equally important.
- 3.14 The use of 'in cab' technology was discussed including GPS and video feedback from the collection vehicles. These types of technologies help with better route planning as well as dealing with queries and complaints from the customer. This will be an area for greater discussion as part of the dialogue process.

Financial sustainability/Value for Money

- 3.15 The issue of contract duration received consistent advice from all who attended. To achieve the best Value for money for the Council the duration should be linked to the capital depreciation lifecycle of the most high-cost assets (i.e. the refuse collection vehicles). This meant that a contract duration of 8 years plus an additional 8 years' extension was a sensible benchmark, but that this should be finalised as part of the competitive dialogue process as this could be 'fine-tuned' dependent on the specification of the plant involved and also the way the vehicles had been financed.
- 3.16 One of the biggest costs of the service (after labour) is the provision of the vehicle fleet. There was general consensus that the Council could obtain finance more cheaply than the private sector and therefore it would be more cost effective for the Council to finance the purchase/lease of the vehicles, with the operator then being responsible for running and maintaining them. This will be explored further during dialogue and with SCC's finance team.
- 3.17 There was limited interest in the idea of including a commercial waste offering in the contract. Some felt it would be hard to compete with those who are already established in the area, and those who were interested said they believed it would be for the Council to sell this offering and gain the clients and they would act simply as the contractor.
- 3.18 It was clear that the market is now extremely risk averse, and whilst in the past they would take most risks (and often price for them) many have now become 'showstoppers' meaning that they simply would not entertain bidding. The key points were:-
 - Inflation/Indexation risk inflation clauses must accurately reflect the uncontrollable cost rises during the life of the contract. This is especially relevant to employment and fuel costs.
 - Value and volume of recyclates the revenue from the sales of recyclates should go to SCC and not be 'underwritten' by the service provider.
 - Any form of significant penalty for not increasing recycling levels/reducing residual waste. This is due to their limited ability to affect it. (SCC would however wish to have some form of incentive/penalty to drive performance in this important area)
 - Payment mechanism would need to incentivise performance and allow flexibility as the contract and legislation evolve over time.

The risk they are prepared to take on would be their own performance risk against the final agreed contract.

3.19 The diverse scope of the current contract was discussed to see if it was felt that this would deliver best value to the Council. Most liked the diverse nature, but several companies accepted that certain elements would be fully subcontracted by them, and the council might therefore wish to further consider certain elements (most notably; weed spraying, gully emptying, winter maintenance and textile collection) of the scope during the dialogue phase of the procurement.

4.0 The Current Position

- 4.1 The existing contract with Veolia expires on the 4th October 2023. Due to the significant lead in time for major plant and procurement timelines the new contract is most likely to commence in early/spring 2024. Informal discussions have been held with Veolia who have indicated that they would be prepared to extend the existing contract for a short period until the new contract is ready to commence. This short extension would need to be on a revised financial basis.
- 4.2 The market all said that it would be extremely challenging to hit a go live date 5th October 2023 and as such the best course of action would be to start it at the end of the winter maintenance season. The table below (table 1) shows the proposed timeline for the procurement and the three key stages of member involvement/decision making.

| Timetable for recycling, Waste Collection and Street Cleansing tender | | | | |
|--|------------------------|--|--|--|
| | | | | |
| Stage/Action | Timescale | | | |
| Procure Advisor Team | May - June 22 | | | |
| Member Decision point – Agreement to request 2 bids at stage 1 (full weekly + an alternative) | June – July 22 | | | |
| Issue Tender | August 22 | | | |
| Supplier Questionnaire stage | August-October 22 | | | |
| Initial Solutions (stage 1) - includes one dialogue session to consider weekly solution and an alternative | October-December 22 | | | |
| Outline proposal submitted and evaluated (stage 1) | Late December 22 | | | |
| Member decision point – preferred model (full weekly or alternative) | January- February 23 | | | |
| Final Submissions stage (stage 2) - includes dialogue sessions | March – July 23 | | | |
| Final tender evaluation | August 23 | | | |
| Member decision point – contract award • Standstill period | September – October 23 | | | |
| Contract Finalisation & Signing | November 23 | | | |
| Mobilisation (based upon market engagement) | December 23 – May 24 | | | |
| New Contract commences | 6 th May 24 | | | |

5.0 Reasons for Recommendations

- 5.1 As the market has stated it would be prepared to submit two priced outline proposals at the end of stage 1, it is felt that this should be the recommendation to members, rather than trying to agree the final model now without the associated costings. This is because:-
 - There is little doubt that a full weekly service will cost more than a weekly collection with an alternate weekly element (recycling/residual).

- This cost difference is not currently known
- A full weekly service will not achieve the same levels of residual waste reduction and recycling compared to other solutions.
- A full weekly service (as is) is likely to be most popular with a reasonable proportion of residents as it imposes no restrictions or changes (hence why performance levels are likely to remain largely static), whereas the other options do
- By proceeding with requesting two priced options at the end of stage 1 additional factual information will be available to enable the decision making process to narrow the parameters down for the final option (stage 2 of the procurement).

6.0 Corporate Implications and Contribution to the Southend 2050 Ambition and Road Map

- 6.1 **Pride and Joy:** With an ambition to become England's leading coastal tourist destination, we need to continue to invest in our services. People value our street-scene and we know the overall cleanliness is a good indicator of our City's state of health. Providing services which support residents in managing their waste effectively contribute towards this.
- 6.2 **Safe and Well:** The Council wants to act as a Green City, delivering efficient waste collection services and higher recycling will contribute to lower carbon growth, providing a more sustainable future for residents and businesses. This is in line with the Council's declared Climate Change Emergency motion of 2019
- 6.3 **Active and Involved:** We will use our commissioning and procurement power to ensure we secure the best possible outcomes whilst delivering wider social, economic and environmental benefits to the community and ensuring value for money.
- 6.4 **Opportunity and Prosperity:** Recycling waste and street cleansing services will be flexible to support building stronger communities in areas targeted for ambitious transformation
- 6.5 **Connected and Smart:** All opportunities to explore use of electric and ultra-low emission vehicles will be explored to contribute to sustainable transport

7. 0 Financial Implications

7.1 The decision to commence a formal market procurement exercise for this major contract has already been made. This paper recommends the approach that will enable indicative costings to be obtained for the authority's preferred option (full weekly service) as well as alternative options. This will enable a value for money comparison to be undertaken before committing to the final collection model.

- 7.2 The Council has recognised that whatever solution is ultimately selected its cost will be substantially higher than the cost of the existing service provision. Previous Cabinet papers have detailed this and the funding approach to cover it as well as the additional costs of extending the existing contract with Veolia beyond the current expiry date.
- 7.3 Further financial information and its potential funding will become clearer as part of the next stage of the process and its impact on the Council's Medium Term Financial Plan and this will be reported as part of future Cabinet reports
- 7.4 The costs associated with the procurement process have been previously highlighted and approved by Council but it is worth reminding Members that any costs incurred are one off costs and are to be funded by the Council's Waste Management Reserve

8.0 Legal Implications

- 8.1 The procurement process will be via a competitive dialogue process and will follow SCC's procurement processes. SCC's Legal team and specialist external legal support will be utilised throughout the process.
- 8.2 The existing contract will require alterations so that agreement (between SCC and Veolia) can be reached to extend it to the commencement date of the replacement contract. These amendments will be to cover certain elements of risk transfer and revised payment terms.

9.0 People Implications

9.1 This paper's recommended approach has no specific people implications.

10.0 Property Implications

10.1 This papers recommendation has no requirement for any additional property but does require the retention of the waste Depot (Eastern Avenue) and the two household waste sites.

11.0 Consultation

- 11.1 External legal advisors (Sharpe Pritchard) have confirmed that there is no statutory or other duty to consult, as a result of the proposed service changes. They do however strongly advise that the public are kept informed of the agreed changes and the planned roll out, as well as where they can gain additional help/information from.
- 11.2 The use of an external engagement team has already been approved. Once appointed, they will develop an engagement programme for all stakeholders.

12.0 Equalities and Diversity Implications

12.1 This papers recommendation has no specific impact. An equalities and diversity impact assessment has been undertaken for the procurement project.

13.0 Risk Assessment

13.1 As the recommendation is to seek 2 indicative costed bids (at stage 1) from each tenderer there are no specific risks of this proposed approach.

14.0 Value for Money

14.1 The paper's recommended approach will allow an informed decision to be made at the end of stage 1 on the value for money offered by the range of possible solutions.

15.0 Community Safety Implications

15.1 There are no Community Safety Implications.

16.0 Environmental Impact

16.1 The papers recommended approach will allow the environmental impact of each possible solution to be directly compared and acted on accordingly.

17.0 Appendices

Appendix A. Brief issued to market engagement attendees

Appendix A

Agenda - Market engagement

Southend City Council attendees

- John Burr Interim Director of Highways & parks
- Jo Gay Interim Head of Waste and Climate change
- Lee White Head of procurement
- Anton Bull Waste procurement advisor
- Imran Kazalbash Head of waste
- Paul Terry Waste management & contracts officer
- Miranda Valenzuela Waste management & contracts officer
- Gary Perry Ambrose Senior finance business partner

1. Introductions

2. Southend's existing service and future objectives

3. Collection Methodology: Discussion time: 45mins

The Council has a preference for a weekly collection of all waste streams from Households. With this in mind we wish to explore the opportunities and risks to enable the Council to:

- Significantly reduce residual waste
- Meet a recycling rate of 65% by 2035 (currently c 45% across Southend)
- Comply with the Environment Act 2021 (EA Act 21)
- Follow the Principles of the Waste Hierarchy
- Deliver value for money for its residents

If attendees feel a weekly service will not contribute to achieving the above outcomes, then the council would wish to understand this. The council would be interested in hearing about potential alternative collection methodologies based on your experience, and the current models of service delivery you operate and their performance against the headings above.

We would like suppliers to provide a view on the EA Act 21 requirements for consistency of collections, particularly around comingled and separate collection of materials.

4. Sustainability: Discussion time: 15 mins

The Council signed a Climate Change Emergency in 2019 and has a target of being Net Zero by 2030.

With this is mind we wish to discuss the opportunities and risks to enable the Council to

- Utilise a zero or low carbon emission fleet in the operations of its services
- Reduce the carbon impact of its services year on year

5. Customer Experience and Education: Discussion time: 15 mins

The Council recognises the need to maximise ICT, Communication and Education to provide the best experience for its customers and reduce unnecessary avoidable contact, with this in mind we would like to explore:

- Opportunities for innovation
- Opportunities for reducing avoidable contact
- Opportunities for enhancing service levels and performance on services, including service resolution
- Opportunities to successfully embed change

6. Financial Sustainability: Discussion time 30mins

The Council must satisfy its value for money principles and contribute to reducing the financial impact across the Council as a whole.

We would like to discuss the opportunities and risks to enable the Council to:

- Mitigate financial pressure on a contract of this nature
- Assess any income opportunities e.g., commercial waste and successes you've had elsewhere
- Package the contract in a way that ensures it is attractive to the market and to a range of suppliers – Specification, reimbursement method, risk allocation, scope/range of services, materials income
- Assess the impact of any supply chain issues and timeline of procurement (including an ideal mobilisation period)

NB. Each session will be treated as commercially confidential and will be recorded to enable summary notes to be compiled later. If you would prefer not to be recorded, then please inform the session chairperson on the day.



Southend-on-Sea City Council

Report of Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change & Governance) to

Place Scrutiny Committee, People Scrutiny Committee and Policy & Resources Scrutiny Committee

4th, 6th and 7th July 2022

Report prepared by: S. Tautz (Principal Democratic Services Officer)

Agenda Item No.

11

Joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project 2021/22 – 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective'

Part 1 (Public Agenda Item)

1. Purpose of Report

1.1 To present the draft report of the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project undertaken on behalf of the three scrutiny committees for 2021/22.

2. Recommendations

- 2.1 That the report and recommendations arising from the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project, detailed at Section 12 of the attached report, be agreed.
- 2.2 That the Chair of the Project Team for the joint In Depth Scrutiny Project (Councillor J Moyies) present the report and recommendations of the scrutiny project to a future meeting of the Cabinet.

3. Background

- 3.1 At the cycle of meetings in July 2021, the Place Scrutiny Committee (Minute 107), the People Scrutiny Committee (Minute 116) and the Policy and Resources Scrutiny Committee (Minute 134) each agreed that a single joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project be undertaken on behalf of the three committees during the 2021/22 municipal year on the theme of 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective', as part of the respective scrutiny work programmes for the year.
- 3.2 In the context of the Southend 2050 Vision and concerns previously raised by members in regard to the effectiveness of the current 'Councillor Queries' process and other arrangements to support councillors, the agreed scope of the in-depth scrutiny project was:
 - (a) To identify and review current arrangements for the provision of support that councillors need to carry out their elected role, focusing on the "Councillor role" rather than the specific requirements of members of the Cabinet, the Shadow Cabinet or the chairs of committees.

Report Title Report Number

- (b) To identify any 'quick wins' in terms of aspects of the main areas of focus of the project and to understand other ongoing activity that relates to the aims of the project to ensure joined-up arrangements.
- (c) Where relevant, to feed into the separate review to be undertaken of the Council's Constitution by the General Purposes Committee, to which all members of the Council will have a separate opportunity to contribute.
- (d) To complement the work of the design group currently looking at councillor development as part of the leadership programme.
- 3.3 The Project Team for the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project comprised the following members appointed by the Council on 15 July 2021:
 - Councillors B Beggs, K Buck, T Cowdrey, K Evans, A Line, J Moyies, D Nelson, I Shead and A Thompson.
- 3.4 Councillor J Moyies was appointed Chair of the Project Team at its meeting on 19 August 2021. The Project Team was supported by relevant officers including S Meah-Sims (Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance)), T Row (Principal Democratic Services Officer) and S Tautz (Principal Democratic Services Officer/Project Co-ordinator). Other officer support was provided in respect of specific elements of the in-depth scrutiny project:
- 3.5 Progress with regard to the joint in-depth scrutiny project was achieved throughout the 2021/22 municipal year, including the development of an action plan, a comprehensive work programme and the receipt of relevant presentations. Although the progress of the project was delayed slightly as a result of the unfortunate local events that occurred in October 2021, efforts were made to ensure that the timescale for the delivery of the project was maintained and that the project was completed by the end of the 2021/22 municipal year.
- 3.6 The report and recommendations arising from the completion of the Joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project will be presented to the Committee by Councillor J Moyies, as Chair of the Project Team.

4. Joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project - Report and Recommendations

- 4.1 The report arising from the Joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project is attached as Appendix 1 and the recommendations of the Project Team are set out in Section 12 of the report. These have been agreed by the Project Team.
- 4.2 A number of the recommendations arising from the in-depth scrutiny project have budget implications that will require consideration as part of current and future years' budget processes prior to implementation.
- 4.3 The Committee is recommended to endorse the recommendations of the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project, for consideration by the Cabinet.
- 4.4 In accordance with Scrutiny Procedure Rule 10 (Part 4 (e) of the Constitution), the report and recommendations of an In-Depth Scrutiny Project would normally be presented to the Cabinet by the chair of the relevant scrutiny committee. As

Report Title Report Number

the scrutiny project for 2021/22 has been undertaken jointly on behalf of each the three committees, it is suggested that the report and recommendations arising from the project should be presented to the Cabinet by Councillor J Moyies as Chair of the Project Team.

5. Other Options

5.1 Not applicable

6. Reasons for Recommendations

6.1 Not applicable

7. Corporate Implications

7.1 Contribution to the Southend 2050 Road Map

As described in the report of the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project

7.2 Financial Implications

Any recommendations with financial implications will need to go through the annual budgetary process before implementation.

7.3 Legal Implications

None

7.4 People Implications

As described in the report of the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project

7.5 Property Implications

As described in the report of the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project

7.6 Consultation

As described in the report of the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project

7.7 Equalities and Diversity Implications

None

7.8 Risk Assessment

None

7.9 Value for Money

None

7.10 Community Safety Implications

None

7.11 Environmental Impact

None

8. Background Papers

Notes of meetings of the Project Team for the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project

9. Appendices

Draft final report of the joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project - 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective.'

Report Title Report Number

People Scrutiny Committee, Place Scrutiny Committee, Policy and Resources Scrutiny Committee

Joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project 2021/22

'Enabling Councillors to be Effective'

Final Report and Recommendations (May 2022)

1. INTRODUCTION

- 1.1 Elected councillors give local government its essential legitimacy, accountability, strategic direction and community focus. The provision of support and assistance to all councillors regardless of which political party or group they belong to, whether they are Executive or 'back-bench members or whether they are part of an administration or in opposition, is essential for the purposes of enabling councillors to be effective.
- 1.2 The work of a councillor is complex and challenging and the political, legislative and local landscape in which we work is changing constantly. As more duties and responsibilities have been placed on local authorities, councillors have seen their workload increase significantly. Local residents and communities have high expectations of their elected representatives from the day of their election and throughout their period of office. Both new and experienced councillors therefore need appropriate support, guidance and personal and professional development to undertake their complex and evolving roles.
- 1.3 I would like to thank all councillors and officers for their contribution to the in-depth scrutiny project.

Councillor James Moyies Chair of the In-Depth Scrutiny Project Team

2. BACKGROUND

- 2.1 Each of the Council's scrutiny committees (the People Scrutiny Committee, the Place Scrutiny Committee and the Policy and Resources Scrutiny Committee) has traditionally undertaken an in-depth scrutiny project each year. The in-depth projects are selected at the beginning of each municipal year and generally focus on the Council's corporate priorities or matters of local concern. Recent in-depth scrutiny projects have also been aligned with the ambition and outcomes arising from the Southend 2050 programme. The in-depth scrutiny projects lead to the development of reports and recommendations which advise the Executive and the Council on its policies, budget provision and service delivery. Participation in the in-depth projects enable councillors to be actively involved in a specific topic and to influence and shape proposals around service improvement that will result in improved outcomes.
- 2.2 In considering options for the approach to in-depth scrutiny activity for 2021/22, the scrutiny committees considered the benefits of undertaking a joint scrutiny project around the effectiveness of the current 'Councillor Queries' portal, which had generated a mixed experience for councillors since its implementation, particularly around the way that the councillor queries arrangements worked and enabled them to deliver their democratic mandate to local residents. The scrutiny committees considered that the nature of such scrutiny activity should be broadened to reflect the theme of 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective' and that the scoping of the project should incorporate other appropriate matters of importance to councillors within this theme, alongside the effectiveness of the 'Councillor Queries' portal.

3. FRAMEWORK OF THE IN-DEPTH SCRUTINY PROJECT

3.1 At the cycle of meetings in July 2021, the People Scrutiny Committee, the Place Scrutiny Committee and the Policy and Resources Scrutiny Committee each agreed that a single in-depth scrutiny project be undertaken on behalf of the three committees during the 2021/22 municipal year on the theme of 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective', as part of the scrutiny work programme for the year.

- 3.2 There were a number of reasons for the identification of the in-depth scrutiny project. In addition to the concerns raised in regard to the effectiveness of the current 'Councillor Queries' arrangements for the handling of enquiries and questions that councillors raised with officers of the Council, other matters were agreed for inclusion as part of the in-depth scrutiny project, including problem reporting, requests for information, councillors' contact and engagement with the Council and residents and the effectiveness of the 'My Southend' platform.
- 3.3 In agreeing the nature of the in-depth scrutiny project for 201/22, the scrutiny committees acknowledged that a separate review of the Council's Constitution was taking place and that any recommendations arising from the project around constitutional matters could feed into that review process to avoid duplication. In considering the proposed scope of the indepth scrutiny project, it was also recognised that design group was currently looking at councillor development as part of the leadership programme and that appropriate recommendations arising from the project could also contribute to that separate work activity.
- 3.4 The agreed scope of the in-depth scrutiny project was:
 - (a) To identify and review current arrangements for the provision of support that councillors need to carry out their elected role, focusing on the "Councillor role" rather than the specific requirements of members of the Cabinet, the Shadow Cabinet or the chairs of committees.
 - (b) To identify any 'quick wins' in terms of aspects of the main areas of focus of the project and to understand other ongoing activity that relates to the aims of the project to ensure joined-up arrangements.
 - (c) Where relevant, to feed into the separate review to be undertaken of the Council's Constitution by the General Purposes Committee, to which all members of the Council will have a separate opportunity to contribute.
 - (d) To complement the work of the design group currently looking at councillor development as part of the leadership programme.
- 3.5 The review was set within the context of the Council's 2050 ambition and priorities and the Project Team was tasked with reviewing relevant issues and to report back to the Cabinet with appropriate findings and recommendations.
- 3.6 As a number of elements of the in-depth scrutiny project also covered issues that were considered as part of the scrutiny project undertaken by the Policy and Resources Scrutiny Committee for 2019-2021, we received a progress update on the implementation of each of the recommendations arising from that scrutiny project for 2020/21, to assist the consideration of aspects of the current in-depth scrutiny project and the formulation of appropriate recommendations arising from the project.

4. METHODOLOGY

- 4.1 The review was undertaken on behalf of the three scrutiny committees by a Project Team comprising the following members appointed by the Council on 15 July 2021:
 - Councillors B Beggs, K Buck, T Cowdrey, K Evans, A Line, J Moyies, D Nelson, I Shead and A Thompson.
- 4.2 Councillor J Moyies was appointed Chair of the Project Team at its meeting on 19 August 2021.

- 4.3 The Project Team was supported by relevant officers including S Meah-Sims (Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance)), T Row (Principal Democratic Services Officer) and S Tautz (Principal Democratic Services Officer/Project Co-ordinator). Other officer support was provided in respect of specific elements of the in-depth scrutiny project:
 - J Astle (Digital Communications Advisor)
 - C Foster (Head of IT Delivery)
 - A Keating (Strategic Communications Manager)
 - M Medina (Community Capacity Advisor)
 - P Moyo (Internal Communications Officer)
 - K Pachalko (Engagement and Participation Manager)
 - J Painter (Service Manager (Customer Services))
 - D Skinner (Intelligence Officer (Planning and Compliance))
 - C Thomas (Director of Digital and ICT)
- 4.4 The Project Team met on six occasions between August 2021 and April 2022. Although the progress of the in-depth scrutiny project was delayed as a result of unfortunate local events that occurred in October 2021, efforts were made by the Project Team to ensure that the timescale for the delivery of the project was maintained and that the project was completed within the 2021/22 municipal year.
- 4.5 The project was undertaken using an evidence-based approach to the consideration of service options, through a mixture of experiences presented by councillors and informative presentations that supported the understanding of the current provision of services to support councillors. No witness sessions or site visits were held in respect of the project, although some examples of service provision in other local authorities were presented to the Project Team. The Project Team reviewed guidance published by the Local Government Association in relation to effective councillors and the handling of casework.
- 4.6 A project plan and work programme for the in-depth scrutiny project was agreed by the Project Team in September 2021 and by each of the scrutiny committees during the October 2021 cycle of meetings. The project plan and work programme set out the scope and framework for the project, alongside a programme of thematic evidence-gathering activities around the following specific areas identified as key to the desired outcomes for the project:
 - First Contact (resident queries dealt with by councillors and the experience of residents when contacting the Council).
 - Councillor Queries (review of improvements to arrangements for the handling of councillor queries).
 - Officer/Councillor Engagement (practical arrangements and the operation of the Councillor/Officer Protocol).
 - Councillor Casework and Support (the benefits of a casework system to improve the management of resident issues, other support for all councillors).
 - Cross-Service, External Partners and Outsourced Services (ensuring that services provided by external organisations/agencies are handled seamlessly).
 - Enabling Non-Aligned Councillors (ensuring that non-aligned councillors have the ability to be effective).
- 4.7 The following sources of evidence were considered as part of the in-depth scrutiny project:
 - (a) Councillor 'case studies', experiences and feedback.
 - (b) Specific examples of issues within the scope of the project where things have not gone well.

- (c) Relevant data etc. held by the Council or obtained from published sources or benchmarking arrangements.
- (d) Performance information on key issues (e.g., response times, call handling etc.).
- (e) Customer feedback (e.g., contact with the Council, contact with councillors, use of the website etc.).
- (f) Information/feedback from relevant officer teams (e.g., 'Councillor Queries')
- (g) Benchmarking information (e.g., around member support services and the use of casework systems at other local authorities).
- (h) The presentation/demonstration of relevant systems and processes.
- (i) A review of recommendations arising from the in-depth scrutiny project undertaken by the Policy and Resources Scrutiny Committee for 2019/20-2020/21.

5. FIRST CONTACT

5.1 At the meeting of the Project Team in December 2021, we considered aspects of the work programme for the joint in-depth scrutiny project, around the 'First Contact' theme.

(a) 'My Southend'

- 5.2 We received a presentation from the Director of Digital and ICT and the Head of IT Delivery, on current plans for the replacement of the 'My Southend' interactive self-service portal for residents.
- 5.3 Self-service facilities offer residents a convenient way of managing their Council services, reporting issues and contacting the authority with service requests or comments, without having to wait in a phone queue or navigate websites. The Council has introduced the 'My Southend' platform as its interactive self-service portal for residents.
- The Project Team was advised that the 'My Southend' platform was five years old and had been designed as a replacement for paper-based forms. The Director of Digital and ICT advised us that the current platform was at end of life and that the supplier had no plans to replace or enhance the platform any further. The Director of Digital and ICT reported that ICT had been tasked with investigating options for a replacement system in July 2021, as this approach offered an opportunity to rethink the way online services were packaged and to transform service delivery, and that funding for investigation into the scope and business case for a replacement platform had been agreed by the Investment Board in September 2021, alongside the introduction of a new Revenues and Benefits portal to be integrated into the 'My Southend' platform. The Director of Digital and ICT reported that the replacement of 'My Southend' had the potential to improve the current customer engagement experience and that integration with waste management services was also planned to be introduced as part of the implementation of the new platform.
- 5.5 We understand that the business case agreed in September 2021 proposed the undertaking of discovery and consultation activity with councillors, officers and residents to inform the production of a full business case for the new platform. A service provider has been appointed and discovery and design is due to commence in July 2022, so that the full business case for the new platform can be submitted to the Investment Board in November 2022 and considered by the Cabinet in January 2023.
- 5.6 We were also advised of a number of challenges with the current 'My Southend' platform, including digital exclusion, the use of some complicated forms that did not cover all service areas, the inability to track the progress of service requests and reports, the lack of a casework management facility for councillors, a lack of ability to identify common areas of service request, and limited integration with other systems. The Director of Digital and ICT indicated that, subject to full compliance with relevant data protection legislation and the consideration of safeguards for personal data held in different service areas, it was

intended that the functionality of the new 'My Southend' portal would also extend to the Council's partners that were involved in service delivery for residents, so that services were handled seamlessly.

- 5.7 The Director of Digital and ICT advised us that the replacement of the 'My Southend' platform was currently in the discovery phase and that work had already been undertaken to understand the digital abilities of residents and improve their system experience, to understand the current use of 'My Southend' through analysis of service requests and complaints, and to develop ward-level analysis of demographics and the use of 'My Southend' using data from the 2011 Census.
- 5.8 The Project Team was assured that full programme governance would be established around the replacement of the 'My Southend' portal and that councillors and service users would be fully involved in the development of the vision and functional specification for the new portal, which was not intended to move away from the continued provision of human contact for residents.
- 5.9 We were advised that it was also intended to secure some 'quick wins' from the replacement of 'My Southend', including improvements to the language used in some online forms, the investigation of options for validation to enable correct enquiries to be raised first time and to reduce the level of duplicate cases, and the use of analytics and customer feedback to review existing forms and user interfaces to improve customer experience and ease of completion.
- 5.10 We welcome the plans for the replacement of the 'My Southend' interactive self-service portal for residents and have requested that the Project Team be kept up to date with ongoing progress on the replacement of the portal.

(b) Website

- 5.11 The Council's website is a suite of related web pages used to store and provide service information to external users, located under the single domain www.southend.gov.uk. The Project Team received a presentation from the Digital Communications Advisor on current plans for the development of the website.
- 5.12 We were advised that the corporate website consisted of information relating to over 400 services, complemented by additional linked websites such as 'My Southend', the Planning Portal and the Modern.Gov democratic services facility. The Digital Communications Advisor reported that extensive work had been undertaken to improve the main website, including a full relaunch in May 2020 and that accessibility and user-journeys had been a major consideration for the re-development of the website.
- 5.13 The Project Team noted that the website had recently been completely overhauled to comply with accessibility law and featured drop-down menus in line with modern websites, whilst also working better on mobile devices and providing shorter user-journeys to key content.
- 5.14 The Digital Communications Advisor reported that the updated website had an in-built ability to show results even if search criteria were mis-typed and could route straight to relevant content rather than simply displaying a list of search results. The Project Team was advised that analytics indicated that people were now able to find content far quicker and having to visit fewer pages before they found the information they required and that comments related far less to finding content than with the previous website.
- 5.15 We were advised that the website had been subject to several accessibility ranking and audit evaluations and was currently rated 87/100 (excellent) for accessibility by

SiteImprove. The Digital Communications Advisor reported that the Government Digital Service had audited and passed the website in January 2021 and that the recommendations arising from a Shaw Trust accessibility audit undertaken by people with a range of disabilities and needs when accessing information online, were currently being implemented to further improve the website.

- 5.16 The Project Team was informed that the introduction of search functionality for the linked websites was also being investigated, alongside further data-driven improvements using analytics from the website and on-site searches, and future tools to improve usability and customer experience, such as a live chat function. We strongly consider that any introduction of live chat functionality for the website should only be on the basis of human interaction rather than being automated by any form of artificial intelligence.
- 5.17 We would encourage councillors to provide details of any specific search enquiries that had proved problematic in terms of identifying information on the Council's website, directly to the Corporate Communications Team.
- 5.18 We welcome the plans for the for the development of the Council's website.

(c) Resident Queries and Experience

- 5.19 Although we did not consider the 'Councillor Queries' theme of the work programme for the in-depth scrutiny project at our meeting in December 2021, we discussed the increase in the number of resident queries being dealt with by councillors that had been perceived at the commencement of the in-depth scrutiny project, although it was currently generally felt that the level of such queries had since reduced for some members. We also received current call handling performance information.
- 5.20 We were advised that no 'Mystery Caller' type exercises around the provision of customer services have been previously commissioned but did not consider that this was necessary as part of the in-depth scrutiny project at the current time. However, we do believe that appropriate forms of 'mystery caller' or other review arrangement should be introduced wherever necessary to ensure that arrangements already put in place to ensure that the quality of the experience offered to residents when contacting the Council are being met.

6. COUNCILLOR QUERIES

- At the meeting of the Project Team in January 2022, we considered aspects of the work programme for the joint in-depth scrutiny project around the 'Councillor Queries' theme.
- 6.2 We received a presentation from the Service Manager (Customer Services)) on the current performance of the 'Councillor Queries' portal for members and ongoing plans for the development of the portal.
- 6.3 The Project Team was advised that the 'Councillor Queries' portal had originally been established at the start of the COVID-19 pandemic in 2020, as a means of providing responses and information to councillors in respect of service enquiries around the Council's ongoing response to the impact of the pandemic. In August 2021, a team of seven officers from various service areas across the Council was established as an interim arrangement to manage the Councillor Queries arrangements, to address the lack of consistent service being experienced by councillors when submitting enquiries. The aim of the officer team was to take responsibility for the provision of responses to enquiries, whilst ensuring that responses were also consistent with a more personal approach.
- 6.4 We were advised that some aspects of 'Councillor Queries' were now considered to be working well, including the ability of the officer team to direct enquiries to the correct service

area, acting as a single point of contact for progress chasing and liaison with service areas on behalf of councillors. However, we understand that efforts will continue to be made to improve the service further, including engagement with councillors to ensure that all enquiries are directed to the dedicated 'Councillor Queries' inbox rather than directly to officers, to ensure a consistent approach. The Project Team was also advised that improved engagement with all of the political groups around the operation of the 'Councillor Queries' portal was to be developed, as only limited attendance had so far been seen at events to promote the use of the portal, and that the councillor queries team occasionally encountered difficulties in obtaining responses to enquiries from some service areas but were working with the relevant Executive Directors to improve this issue. The Service Manager (Customer Services)) advised us that efforts also continued to be made to provide responses to enquiries submitted through the 'Councillor Queries' portal, within the five-day service level agreement.

- 6.5 We reviewed data on the level of enquiries submitted through the 'Councillor Queries' portal between August and December 2021, which indicated that the main areas of enquiry related to highways, parks, waste management, regulatory services and licensing. During that period, 1427 enquiries had been received through the 'Councillor Queries' portal, with smaller numbers of queries submitted by councillors through 'My Southend' (131) and Velocity (the corporate portal for the reporting of ICT related issues) (17). It was reported that the level of queries submitted through the 'Councillor Queries' portal had shown a decrease over this period, although it was likely that councillors might be raising queries directly with relevant officers, or through alternative means of contact, in some situations.
- 6.6 The Project Team considered that it was important that appropriate guidelines were in place so that councillors were clear on the best approach to use when raising enquiries, particularly when these often contained personal or sensitive information, or might concern safeguarding matters, and that members needed to exercise judgement on the best means of contact given the circumstances of specific enquiries. The Service Manager (Customer Services) advised the Project Team that the Customer Care Team also exercised judgement in terms of the 'urgency' allocated to specific enquiries received from councillors.
- 6.7 The Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) indicated that member support arrangements (including the 'Councillor Queries' portal) was part of the ongoing corporate review of business support functions, which would also consider the need for the provision of dedicated support for councillors and options to support member casework through the procurement or in-house development of appropriate casework management arrangements.
- The Project Team suggested that arrangements for the improvement of existing reporting arrangements of local incidents by councillors over weekends, bank holidays and at times of other significant national or local events should be investigated, and that details of the 'Gold' command arrangements for response to an emergency or major incident available to councillors, needed to be updated. We consider that it is essential that appropriate officers of the Council and representatives of key service areas are always available given the nature of Southend as a 'weekend' destination. We consider that this information could usefully be available on the area of the new intranet proposed to be dedicated to the provision of information for councillors.
- 6.9 We support the continued use of the 'Councillor Queries' portal and consider that the Council should continue to pursue the introduction of appropriate enhancements to the portal.

7. OFFICER/COUNCILLOR ENGAGEMENT

- 7.1 We recognise that councillors and officers are indispensable to one another and mutual respect and communication between both is essential for good local government. Together, councillors and officers bring the critical skills, experience and knowledge required to manage an effective public sector organisation.
- 7.2 Although elements of the work programme for the in-depth scrutiny project contained proposed activity relating to officer/councillor engagement, we have requested the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) to ensure that these aspects of the project instead be aligned with the separate work being undertaken with all councillors to implement the actions arising from the review of the Member/Officer Protocol in 2021, to avoid duplication of effort in the completion of the project by the Project Team.
- 7.3 We have therefore made no specific recommendations on this aspect of the work programme for the in-depth scrutiny project.

8. COUNCILLOR CASEWORK & SUPPORT

(a) Casework Management

- 8.1 At the meeting of the Project Team in March 2022, we received a presentation from the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) with regard to current and future member casework management arrangements.
- 8.2 Dealing with enquiries from local residents is a key part of a councillor's democratic role and a significant large part of Members' time is spent responding to enquiries from the public. We considered that being able to deal with residents and understand the issues and concerns they faced, whilst being equipped with the skills, confidence and ability to take action in response to their queries, was an important and valued role of councillors. The issues that local people raise with councillors are often referred to as 'casework' and usually deal with the resolution of an individual problem.
- 8.3 The Project Team considered examples of the types of contact with councillors that could be regarded as 'casework', which can arise from a variety of sources:
 - Letters, phone calls, email and social media.
 - Councillor surgeries, advice sessions and doorstep calls.
 - Campaigning and other political activity
- 8.4 Dealing with casework requires councillors to develop and maintain their own arrangements for managing information and tracking progress. The amount of casework that a councillor receives depends on the nature of the area they represent, although research suggests that the higher the level of deprivation in an area, the more casework there is likely to be. We consider that the Council currently only provides very limited casework support facilities for councillors and that there is room for improvement in current arrangements for handling casework.
- 8.5 We believe that it is important to be able to define what 'casework' means to the Council, but that this could include any query made to a councillor or any query that a councillor might have but might also include helping people to help themselves to avoid members taking on too much personal responsibility in seeking to resolve matters for constituents. We received a copy of guidance published by the Local Government Association in 2017 in relation to effective councillors and the handling of casework, which we found to be helpful.
- 8.6 We received initial details of two commercial casework management systems that were currently in use by other local authorities. Members considered that it was important to

ensure that, whilst any adopted casework management system enabled councillors to securely track and manage constituent casework efficiently and effectively, it was essential that any such system was compatible with the Council's existing ICT infrastructure and could integrate fully with other relevant systems in use across the authority. The Project Team was advised of the general findings of discussions in respect of casework management systems that Councillor Cowdrey had undertaken with other councillors across the country and suggested that it would be beneficial for access to specific cases within any adopted system, to be able to be shared between ward members. Councillors also highlighted the need for any adopted casework management system to be fully compliant with data protection legislation.

- 8.7 In terms of the resource implications of the procurement and implementation of a casework management system for councillors, the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) indicated that it would be important to consider whether the development of an appropriate facility could be managed in-house or alongside existing member support arrangements and that it would also be necessary to identify capacity within the ICT Section to implement any adopted system, as well as efficiencies that could be generated through the adoption of a casework management system and its delivery as part of the ongoing review of existing business support arrangements across the Council.
- 8.8 We strongly believe that the implementation of a casework management system would significantly improve the effectiveness of councillors through the provision of a more efficient service to residents and would make casework easier to deal with for both councillors and officers. The introduction of such a system would also supplement the Council's ability to identify patterns and themes around issues of service provision or performance.
- 8.9 If an appropriate casework management system is introduced, we consider that it will be necessary to encourage all councillors to fully utilise the facility. Additional training may be required for members and for those officers across the Council who will be required to support the roll-out and operation of the system. The introduction of a casework management system arising from the recommendations of the Project Team will, if endorsed by the scrutiny committees and agreed by the Cabinet, lead to significant investment and commitment to strengthening the quality of service and experience for councillors. The success of this work will be partly dependent upon all councillors using the proposed casework management arrangements.
- 8.10 We suggest that it might be appropriate for any adopted system to be rolled-out on a phased basis. We also consider that it is important that a range of accessible channels are always made available to facilitate contact with councillors, including support for members of the public and constituents that might not be able to utilise electronic or web-based methods of contact.
- 8.11 The Project Team considered that it would be beneficial to councillors in terms of supporting them in the effective handling of constituency casework, for a regular survey (or similar) exercise to be undertaken to assess current casework levels and the type and nature of resident queries received by councillors. We also supported a suggestion that a comprehensive 'library' of frequently asked questions (FAQs) could be developed for councillors, as a means of supporting members to deal with common types of issue raised by the public and constituents, and that such facility could also provide for the development of 'model' responses/answers to frequently raised issues.
- 8.12 The Project Team considers that the Council should therefore pursue the introduction of an appropriate web-based system to facilitate effective casework management arrangements, through the development of a fully costed business case for the adoption of the eCasework casework management system.

(b) Member Support Arrangements

- 8.13 The Project Team also reviewed options presented by the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) for the future provision of member support arrangements, arising from opportunities and efficiencies identified by the corporate review of business support arrangements.
- 8.14 We believe that the Council should seek to improve the effectiveness of councillors through the development of enhanced member support arrangements to provide administrative assistance to all councillors to enable them to be effective within their roles. We consider that the establishment of any new resource for councillors should provide support for all members of the Council, alongside specific support services for the Leader and Cabinet, across areas such as casework activity, learning and development, communications and service signposting etc.
- 8.15 The Project Team expressed support for an option presented by the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) for the establishment of a member support team utilising resources identified by the review of business support arrangements, based on a Member Support Office structure. In supporting this approach, we requested that any such member support team should be located in the existing members area of the Civic Suite once established and have a 'visible' on-site presence at all times, whilst also accepting the ongoing principle of remote working arrangements. The Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) advised that appropriate training would need to be provided for officers of the member support team in order that it could function effectively in support of all councillors.
- 8.16 We also considered whether the establishment of a new support resource for councillors should include any form of political assistant service. Whilst we recognise the potential value of political assistants to undertake research activities for the main political groups within a local authority and allow the separation of professional officer and political roles to enable the provision of advice to councillors that officers are prevented from providing as a result of political restriction, we do not consider that this approach would be appropriate or necessary for the Council at the current time.
- 8.17 We consider that the introduction of a dedicated member support team would also help to improve the effectiveness of councillors and that the Council should pursue the introduction of the proposed member support arrangements for all members of the Council.

9. CROSS-SERVICE, EXTERNAL PARTNERS AND OUTSOURCED SERVICES

- 9.1 At our meeting in March 2022, we also considered the aspect of the work programme theme around 'Cross Service, External Partners and Outsourced Services'.
- 9.2 We were keen to ensure that appropriate arrangements were in place to ensure that enquiries received from local residents that concerned services provided by partner organisations or other external agencies, are always passed on seamlessly rather than being referred back as not the responsibility of the Council.
- 9.3 The Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) advised us that it was intended that the establishment of the dedicated member support resource supported by the Project Team as part of our consideration of the future provision of member support arrangements, would help to deliver the aspiration of the in-depth scrutiny project that queries concerning services provided by other organisations were effectively handled through a 'right first time' approach. The Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) indicated that it was equally important for officers of the Council to be aware

of how queries concerning services provided by external organisations should be handled and that appropriate training would therefore need to be provided around the establishment of the new member support resource to ensure that officers had ready access to appropriate information on service provision by the Council and other organisations.

- 9.4 Whilst we recognised that the establishment of the dedicated member support resource would help to ensure that queries concerning services provided by other organisations were dealt with on a 'right first time' approach, we consider that going forward, efforts should also be made to continue to improve customer engagement experiences through the integration of relevant systems with those of the Council and its service providers, as part of the procurement or replacement of relevant systems.
- 9.5 We considered that it was important that the Council was able to respond flexibly to queries that involved external organisations and that responses were coordinated with other organisations involved in a particular issue, where appropriate. We suggested that the proposed development of a library of frequently asked questions and model responses proposed as part of our discussions around the introduction of a casework management system for councillors, would also help to support members to deal with issues that involved services provided by external organisations.

10. ENABLING NON-ALIGNED COUNCILLORS

- 10.1 The work programme for the in-depth scrutiny project made provision for the project to ensure that non-aligned councillors had the ability to be effective and to identify any barriers that restricted the ability of non-aligned councillors to represent residents effectively, through discussion with non-aligned councillors.
- 10.2 As a result of the delay caused to the progress of the in-depth scrutiny project as a result of the unfortunate local events of October 2021, it was not possible for us to complete this aspect of the work programme before the end of the municipal year. However, representation on the Project Team by a non-aligned councillor was maintained throughout the delivery of the in-depth scrutiny project and no specific issues in this regard were brought to the attention of the Project Team for consideration.
- 10.3 We are aware that the allocation of seats on the Council's committees etc. is undertaken in accordance with Sections 15 and 17 of the Local Government and Housing Act 1989, whereby the authority is required to allocate seats to 'political groups' and that non-aligned councillors are not therefore included in the calculation for the allocation of seats on committees.
- 10.4 Our recommendations later in this report in respect of councillor casework and member support, recognise the need for effective support services to be provided for all councillors.
- 10.5 The provision of support and assistance to all councillors applies equally to those members that are not aligned to a political (or other) group on the Council. We consider that the identification of barriers that restricted the ability of non-aligned councillors to represent residents effectively could therefore be raised as part of the separate ongoing review currently being undertaken of the Council's Constitution, to which all members have an opportunity to contribute.

11. OTHER ISSUES

11.1 At the meeting of the Project Team in April 2022, we considered several matters that arose from previous consideration of aspects of the work programme for the joint in-depth scrutiny project:

(a) Intranet

- 11.2 The intranet is the private internal network used by the Council to store information and to help collaboration. We received a presentation from the Strategic Communications Manager and the Internal Communications Officer with regard to current plans for the development of the Council's new intranet, which went live in early May 2022.
- 11.3 The Project Team recognised that the previous intranet was not now fit for purpose, as it didn't serve multiple audiences in an intuitive way and, with particular relevance to the indepth scrutiny project, did not have a dedicated section for the provision of information for councillors. We were advised that the current intranet facility could not be accessed 'on the move' and that the existing platform was old, unsupported by Microsoft, and had significant limitations. We had also received concerns from councillors that the internal telephone directory facilities within the current intranet were not fit for purpose.
- 11.4 We were advised that action to ensure that the contact telephone numbers and email addresses of all officers of the Council were available in the internal telephone directory had been addressed as part of the development of the new intranet, which would also act as a repository for the Council's policy documents in order to increase the availability of such policies to members.
- 11.5 The new intranet has been designed to fully support officers and councillors to carry out their roles effectively and incorporates a dedicated and exclusive area for councillors alongside an improved 'active directory' to enable councillors to search for contact details for officers and service areas, together with a range of quick links to enable councillors to find and access information easily. We have been advised that the new cloud-based intranet will be fully integrated with Microsoft 365, Microsoft Teams and other systems, so that officers and councillors will be able to access it on any device where they are logged in and 'on the move.'
- 11.6 We were advised that there were tangible benefits to be achieved from the new intranet, in that it aimed to be much more intuitive and simpler to navigate, particularly around contact details for individual officers and team structures and finding documents and links to specific information. We consider however, that it is important for the new intranet to have an effective search function, to enable the identification of relevant strategies and policies. In this respect, we consider that it is necessary for all strategies and policies to be able to be searched using tags appended to each individual document, and which also contains details of relevant publication/review dates and responsible officers.
- 11.7 The Project Team considers that it would be helpful for the dedicated councillor's area of the intranet to also reflect links to national policy information and contain frequently asked questions with regard to individual service areas. We have also suggested that the intranet should additionally include an expanded 'Councillors' section to provide details of Cabinet membership and portfolio responsibilities, appropriate links to ward profile data and access to the Pentana corporate performance management system.
- 11.8 The Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) has advised us that part of the rationale for the new intranet is that it will become a useful tool to help officers and councillors in delivering services effectively and we welcome the opportunity for councillors to work with officers to develop the new intranet further and to champion its use as a tool for councillors.
- 11.9 We welcome the plans for the replacement of the Council's intranet, including the provision of a dedicated area for councillors. We understand that the new intranet will continue to be developed and would encourage all councillors to use the intranet and to identify whether

the dedicated area for councillors covers everything that members need and whether the addition of further links to specific information should be considered.

(b) 'Your Say Southend'

- 11.10 We received a joint presentation from the Engagement and Participation Manager, the Community Capacity Advisor and the Intelligence Officer (Planning and Compliance), with regard to the 'Your Say Southend' engagement and consultation platform.
- 11.11 The 'Your Say Southend' platform was launched in November 2020 to provide residents with an opportunity to participate in engagement and consultation across Southend-on-Sea. The platform offers residents a way to provide feedback, share ideas and influence decisions that matter to them and to facilitate engagement with individuals that might otherwise be hard to reach. The platform is used to complement, but not replace, traditional face-to-face methods of engagement and consultation activity and is designed to support the outcomes of engagement and consultation based on the following objectives:
 - Informing decisions, providing opportunities for the community to contribute to decision-making processes.
 - Building capacity, educating the community on a specific theme or issue to increase knowledge or change behaviours.
 - Strengthening relationships, building new relationships and/or improving relationships with the community.
- 11.12 The 'Your Say Southend' platform can be used to facilitate any form of local engagement, not just formal types of consultation exercise, through the use of tools to gather ideas, create forums and mapping and also helps the Council to establish and share good practice, use resources effectively, maximise the use of consultation findings and to coordinate effort and avoid duplication.
- 11.13 We have asked the Engagement and Participation Manager to explore the links between 'Your Say Southend', the Council's Petitions Scheme and the 'My Southend' platform, to improve the journey of local residents through the various portals. We consider that the petition scheme should be signposted within the 'Your Say Southend' platform.
- 11.14 The Project Team understands that, at the time of the development of 'Your Say Southend', it was not possible for the portal to be facilitated as part of an existing platform or via a joint procurement arrangement with the development of 'My Southend.' We have also asked the Engagement and Participation Manager to work with the Director of ICT to review this approach going forward when the contract for 'Your Say Southend' is next due for renewal, to enable consideration to be given to the integration of Your Say Southend' and 'My Southend' and the possible development of a joint gateway to these systems.
- 11.15 We have been advised that the sharing of results of consultation and engagement activity will also now be available on the Council's new intranet as well as through the 'Your Say Southend' platform. The Project Team additionally considered that it would be helpful for appropriate benchmarking information to be prepared around the effectiveness of 'Your Say Southend' and for a simple profile of registered users of the platform to be prepared, to support its continued development. We have also suggested that promotion of the opportunities for involvement presented by 'Your Say Southend' should be included within the information booklet produced for inclusion with the annual Council Tax bills.
- 11.16 The Project Team was pleased to be advised by the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) that the Local Government Information Unit had expressed interest in working with the Council to promote the success of the 'Your Say Southend' platform.

11.17 We welcome and support the continued development of the 'Your Say Southend' platform alongside traditional forms of engagement and consultation and would encourage all councillors to consider how best they can use the platform to support local engagement and consultation activity. Relevant officers have indicated that they would be able to provide a one-to-one demonstration of the uses of the platform to any councillor that would appreciate this.

12. RECOMMENDATIONS

- 12.1 We consider that the review was undertaken within the context of the Council's 2050 ambition and priorities and that, whilst allowing for the impact of the local circumstances that arose in October 2021, the proposed outcomes for the project have been achieved.
- 12.2 We have identified some 'quick wins' in terms of aspects of the work programme for the indepth scrutiny project as set out in this report, alongside other substantive recommendations to improve the effectiveness of councillors. We therefore recommend as follows:

'My Southend'

- (1) That the current plans for the replacement and improvement of the 'My Southend' interactive self-service portal for residents be welcomed.
- (2) That the Director of Digital and ICT and the Head of IT Delivery progress the holding of appropriate engagement and evidence gathering sessions for councillors to inform the development of the specification for the replacement of the 'My Southend' portal.
- (3) That the Director of Digital and ICT and the Head of IT Delivery investigate the possible rebranding of the 'My Southend' portal to complement appropriate opportunities for corporate rebranding as part of the award of city status to Southendon-Sea.

Website

- (4) That progress to date and current plans for the further development of the Council's website be welcomed.
- (5) That the Strategic Communications Manager investigate appropriate opportunities for the provision of user feedback as part of the updated website experience. To inform the further improvement of the website
- (6) That the Strategic Communications Manager consider whether the presentation received by the Project Team should be made to the wider cohort of councillors and, if appropriate, to newly elected members of the Council as part of the member induction process.

Resident Queries and Experience

- (7) That the suite of the Council's policy documents be published on the website and/or intranet and that arrangements be made for specific policy documents to be provided to councillors on request.
- (8) That the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) investigate appropriate opportunities for the holding of a regular member survey to assess casework levels and the type and nature of resident queries received by councillors.

Councillor Queries

- (9) That the current performance of the 'Councillor Queries' arrangements for members be noted and that the plans for the development of the portal as part of the proposed introduction of a casework management system for councillors, be supported.
- (10) That the Service Manager (Customer Services) consider options for the possible development of a 'template' form for enquiries submitted through the current 'Councillor Queries' portal, for use until a casework management system for councillors has been implemented.
- (11) That the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) progress the proposed improvements to the 'Councillor Queries' arrangements, that we have outlined in this report.
- (12) That the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) and the Service Manager (Customer Services) consider options for improved reporting arrangements of local incidents by councillors, over weekend and bank holiday periods and the inclusion of appropriate contact information on the proposed councillor's area of the new intranet.

Casework Management

- (13) That options for the development of a comprehensive library of frequently asked questions and 'model' responses/answers to support members to deal with common types of issues, be investigated.
- (14) That the implantation of a casework management system for councillors be progressed and that the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) undertake the development of a fully costed business case for the adoption of the eCasework casework management system.
- (15) That the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) progress the areas of functionality for the implementation of a casework management system that we have outlined in this report, as part of the development of the business case for the eCasework casework management system
- (16) That the Director of ICT and Digital consider options for the possible in-house development of an appropriate casework management system and the integration of such in-house or externally procured system with the Council's ICT infrastructure and relevant systems already in use by the Council to support councillor casework.

Member Support Arrangements

- (17) That the proposed establishment of a new support resource for all councillors and the suggested support offer based on a Member Support Office structure, be endorsed.
- (18) That the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) progress the development of a business case for the new support resource for councillors as part of the corporate review of business support arrangements.
- (19) That the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) include the preferences expressed by the Project Team for the location of the new support resource for councillors, within the development of the appropriate business case.

(20) That the proposed new support resource for councillors should not include any form of political assistant service.

Cross Service, External Partners and Outsourced Services

- (21) That the establishment of the proposed member support resource supported by the Project Team at Recommendation (17) above, be utilised to deliver the aspiration of the in-depth scrutiny project that enquiries concerning services provided by the Council and relevant external organisations are handled seamlessly.
- (22) That, wherever possible, customer engagement experiences be improved through the integration of relevant systems with those of the Council and its service providers, as part of the procurement or replacement of relevant systems.

Enabling Non-Aligned Councillors

(23) That the identification of barriers that restrict the ability of non-aligned councillors to represent residents effectively, be considered as part of the review currently being undertaken of the Council's Constitution.

Intranet

- (24) That progress to date and current plans for continued development of the new intranet, including provision for the incorporation of a dedicated area for councillors, be welcomed.
- (25) That the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) progress the proposed additional areas of functionality for the new intranet, including matters for inclusion within the dedicated area for councillors, that we have outlined in this report.
- (26) That all councillors be requested to consider whether the dedicated councillor area of the new intranet covers everything that members need and whether the addition of further links or access to specific documents should be implemented.

'Your Say Southend'

- (27) That progress to date and current plans for the continued development of the 'Your Say Southend' engagement and consultation platform, be supported.
- (28) That the Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) progress the proposed additional areas of functionality for the platform, that we have outlined in this report.
- (29) That all councillors be encouraged to promote the use of 'Your Say Southend' as an opportunity for residents to participate in ongoing engagement and consultation activity.
- 12.3 Although the scope of the in-depth scrutiny project provided an opportunity for it to feed into the review of the Constitution where relevant, we have made no specific recommendations on constitutional matters as part of our work.
- 12.4 We have similarly made no recommendations around councillor development, which is currently being considered as part of the leadership programme, although some of the recommendations that we have made will have implications for ongoing training and

| for new members. | | |
|------------------|--|--|
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |

development requirements for councillors, particularly in terms of induction arrangements



Southend-on-Sea City Council

Report of Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) to

Place Scrutiny Committee, People Scrutiny Committee and Policy & Resources Scrutiny Committee

4th, 6th and 7th July 2022

Report prepared by: S. Tautz (Principal Democratic Services Officer)

Agenda Item No.

12

Summary of Work 2021/22 & In-Depth Scrutiny Project 2022/23

A Part 1 Agenda Item

1. Purpose of Report

- 1.1 For the Committee to review the work that it carried out during the previous municipal year.
- 1.2 For the Committee to consider a possible approach to in-depth scrutiny activity for 2022/23.

2. Recommendations

- 2.1 That the Committee note the summary of the scrutiny work that it has undertaken during the 2021/22 municipal year.
- 2.2 That the completion of the joint in-depth scrutiny project undertaken for 2021/22, around the theme of 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective', be noted.
- 2.3 That the Committee consider the proposed approach to in-depth scrutiny activity for 2022/23, as set out in this report.
- 2.4 That, subject to the agreement of the proposed approach to in-depth scrutiny activity for 2022/23, no other topic(s) be selected by the Committee for additional in-depth scrutiny during 2022/23.

3. Work Undertaken by the Scrutiny Committees 2021/22

- 3.1 A summary of the work undertaken by each of the scrutiny committees during the 2021/22 municipal year is attached at Appendix 1 to this report.
- 3.2 The Committee is requested to note the summary of the work it has undertaken during 2021/22.

4. In-Depth Scrutiny Project 2021/22 - 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective'

4.1 As the Committee will be aware from the report included elsewhere on this agenda, the joint in-depth scrutiny project undertaken on behalf of the People

July 2021

- Scrutiny Committee, the Place Scrutiny Committee and the Policy and Resources Scrutiny Committee for 2021/22, has recently been completed
- 4.2 The report and recommendations arising from the completion of the joint in-depth scrutiny project will be considered by each of the scrutiny committees during the current cycle of meetings.

5. In-Depth Scrutiny Projects 2022/23

- 5.1 As councillors will be aware, each of the scrutiny committees has traditionally undertaken an in-depth scrutiny project each year. The scrutiny projects are selected at the beginning of each municipal year and have generally been focussed on the Council's corporate priorities or matters of local concern. Recent in-depth scrutiny projects have also been aligned with the ambition and outcomes arising from the Southend 2050 programme. Details of the in-depth scrutiny projects previously undertaken by the scrutiny committees are attached as Appendix 2 to this report.
- 5.2 The delivery of the in-depth scrutiny projects inform the development of a report and recommendations which advise the Executive and the Council on its policies, budget provision and service delivery in specific areas. Each project is driven through a member Programme Working Party (Project Team), supported by relevant officers. Participation in the in-depth scrutiny projects enables councillors to be actively involved in a particular topic and to influence and shape proposals around improvement that will result in benefits and outcomes for residents and service users.
- 5.3 The undertaking of the annual in-depth scrutiny projects is not a statutory requirement and is derived from the power set out in Section 9(c) (Policy Review and Development) of the Scrutiny Procedure Rules at Part 4(e) of the Council's Constitution, which provides that the scrutiny committees may hold enquiries and investigate options for future direction in policy development.
- 5.4 At this meeting, the Committee would normally agree the nature of the in-depth scrutiny project that it wishes to undertake during the municipal year. As already indicated, the undertaking of the annual in-depth scrutiny projects is not a statutory requirement and is based on local practice over a number of years.
- 5.5 The undertaking of individual in-depth scrutiny projects for each scrutiny committee can be resource intensive. Each Programme Working Party (Project Team) must be fully supported throughout the scoping, delivery and outcome reporting of the project and appropriate specialist capacity is often required to facilitate aspects of projects. In addition, it has regularly been necessary to arrange and undertake appropriate site visits, conduct public surveys, hold public meetings, and commission research etc. to inform the delivery of in-depth scrutiny projects.
- 5.6 As a consequence of the ongoing response to the COVID-19 pandemic and the continued need to also focus on local recovery priorities going forward, the traditional approach to the undertaking of separate in-depth scrutiny projects was not considered the best use of resources and capacity for 2021/22 and the single project around the theme of 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective' was therefore undertaken jointly on behalf of each of the scrutiny committees, as it was

July 2021

- considered important that scrutiny activity recognised the level of resources and capacity available to support projects.
- 5.7 Joint in-depth scrutiny projects have also previously been conducted by the scrutiny committees on a number of occasions. In 2016/17, a joint project was undertaken by the Policy and Resources and Place Scrutiny Committees, to investigate whether there was a need for additional enforcement resources for Southend. A joint scrutiny project was also undertaken during 2018/19, also by the Policy and Resources and Place Scrutiny Committees, looking at the reimagining the town centre in the context of the vision for Southend 2050.
- 5.8 It is suggested that a single joint in-depth scrutiny project could again be undertaken for 2022/23 on behalf of each of the scrutiny committees. The following issues have been identified by Corporate Management Team as matters of particular importance to councillors and residents, which could constitute a possible focus for joint scrutiny activity during the year:
 - The Cost of Living Crisis Exploring how the Council provides supportive and streamlined service for citizens of Southend.
 - 'MySouthend' Co-designing and recommending future digital solutions, whilst considering services that are inclusive and accessible to all.
- 5.9 The Interim Executive Director (Strategy, Change and Governance) will provide further detail around the possible scope of these suggested themes for in-depth scrutiny project activity.
- 5.10 The undertaking of a joint scrutiny project as described above would enable scrutiny activity to be coordinated and directed towards areas of key importance to members, without the need to dedicate resources and capacity to separate projects. This would therefore have advantages in terms of a reduced and beneficial impact on other work to support local COVID-19 recovery and the delivery of key schemes, than would be case if separate projects were to be undertaken.
- 5.11 If the nature of such a joint in-depth scrutiny project is agreed by the scrutiny committees, further consideration will be given to the scope of the project and the development of an appropriate project plan and work programme for agreement at the next cycle of meetings. The scoping of the proposed joint scrutiny project will also need to consider how the project could be undertaken and delivered by a Programme Working Party comprising members of each of the scrutiny committees. Member appointments to the individual Programme Working Parties were made by the Council at its meeting on 19 May 2022 (Appendix 3) and appointments to a joint Working Party would also need to be made by the Council.
- 5.12 It is therefore recommended that, subject to the agreement of each of the scrutiny committees, a single in-depth scrutiny project around one of the issues identified at paragraph 5.8 of this report be undertaken jointly on behalf of each scrutiny committee during 2022/23 and that, in light of the proposed scrutiny project, no additional topic(s) be selected by the Committee for in-depth scrutiny activity during the year.

5.13 This report will be considered by each of the scrutiny committees during the current cycle of meetings and the views of councillors on the proposed approach to in-depth scrutiny activity for 2022/23 will be reported to each meeting.

6. Corporate Implications

Contribution to the Southend 2050 Road Map

Becoming an excellent and high performing organisation.

Financial Implications

There are costs associated with organising in-depth projects relating to officer time, but this will all be contained within existing resources.

Legal Implications

None

People Implications

None.

Property Implications

None

Consultation

As described in report.

Equalities and Diversity Implications

None

Risk Assessment

None

7. Background Papers

None

8. Appendices

Appendix 1 - Summary of work of the Scrutiny Committees for 2021/22

Appendix 2 - Previous In-Depth Scrutiny Projects

Appendix 3 - Membership of Programme Working Parties for 2022/23

PLACE SCRUTINY COMMITTEE WORK PROGRAMME 2021/22 - EVALUATION

During the 2020/21 municipal year, the Place Scrutiny Committee held **10** meetings and met on the following dates - 5 July 2021, 21 August 2021, 4 October 2021, 12 October 2021 (special meeting), 29 November 2021, 6 December 2021 (special meeting), 24 January 2022 (special meeting), 7 February 2022, 14 March 2022 and 22 March 2022 (special meeting).

During the year, the Committee undertook the following scrutiny work:

Call-In/References from Cabinet

The Committee considered **31** reports that were called-in from the Cabinet or referred directly by the Cabinet for scrutiny. The Committee also considered **2** reports that were called-in from the Cabinet Committee. No items were called-in from the Forward Plan. During the year the draft General Fund Revenue and Capital Budget for 2022/23 to 2026/27 was referred directly to each of the scrutiny committees by the Cabinet for review, as was the annual Comments, Complaints and Compliments report for 2020/21, the review of the Corporate Risk Register and the annual review and refresh of the Southend 2050 outcomes and roadmap milestones. An update on the action being taken by the Council in response to the COVID-19 pandemic to support local residents and businesses, was also referred directly to each of the scrutiny committees by the Cabinet.

The Committee referred **9** matters up to the Council for consideration in accordance with Procedure Rule 39 during the year.

The Committee referred 2 matters back to the Cabinet for reconsideration during the year.

Pre-Cabinet Items

The Committee considered **no** pre-Cabinet items during the year.

Scheduled Items (each meeting as appropriate)

- A total of 64 questions received from members of the public were responded to by the relevant Cabinet Member, the majority of which related to a pilot speed restriction scheme for the Burges Estate.
- Joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project 2021/22 Progress Report (each meeting).

In-Depth Scrutiny Project

A joint in-depth scrutiny project was undertaken on behalf of the People Scrutiny Committee, the Place Scrutiny Committee and the Policy and Resources Scrutiny Committee for 2021//22 on the theme of 'Enabling Councillors to be Effective,' which was agreed at the meeting of the Committee on 5 July 2021 (Minute 107). A project plan and work programme for the in-depth scrutiny project were agreed at the meeting on 4 October 2021 (Minute 365). No additional topics were selected by the Committee for in-depth scrutiny activity during 2021/22.

The report and recommendations arising from the in-depth scrutiny project were to be considered at the first cycle of meetings of the scrutiny committees for 2022/23 and, subject to their agreement, subsequently by the Cabinet.

Other Matters

- Joint In-Depth Scrutiny Project 2020/21 Report and recommendations (Minute 106 and 239).
- Summary of Work 2020/21 and In-Depth Scrutiny Project 2021/22 (Minute 107)

In-Depth Scrutiny Projects

Since 2000, the Council has undertaken a range of annual in-depth scrutiny projects. The following projects have been carried out since 2013/14.

People Scrutiny Committee

- The appropriate use of reablement for older people (65 and over) when discharged from hospital, to maximize the number of people at home after period of 91 days (2019/20-2020/21).
- In context of vision for Southend 2050, what is the vision for young people which improves their lives and what are the pathways to achieve this ambition (2018/19).
- Connecting communities to avoid isolation (2017/18).
- Alternative provision off site education provision for children and young people (2016/17).
- Transition arrangements from children to adult life (2015/16).
- How the Council assists and excites individuals and community groups to achieve healthier lifestyles (2014/15).
- Southend primary schools' falling grammar school entry figures (2013/14).

Place Scrutiny Committee

- To review the level of domestic waste recycling in the Borough, in order to examine what influences residents in terms of their recycling habits and the barriers to achieving a higher rate of recycling and to consider ways of working with residents to improve domestic waste recycling (2019/20-2020/21).
- Maximizing the use of technology (2017/18).
- 20mph speed limits in residential streets (2015/16).
- Understanding erosion taking place on the foreshore (2014/15).
- Promoting a positive image for the town (2013/14).

Policy & Resources Scrutiny Committee

 How the Council and councillors communicate with local people and stakeholders (2019/20-2020/21).

- Additional enforcement resources for Southend (2017/18).
- Control of personal debt and the advantages of employment (2015/16).
- The Council's community leadership role in promoting safer communities (2014/15).
- Impact of welfare changes (2013/14).

Joint Scrutiny Projects

- Enabling Councillors to be Effective (People Scrutiny Committee, Place Scrutiny Committee, Policy & Resources Scrutiny Committee) (2021/22).
- Re-imagining the town centre in the context of the vision for Southend 2050 (Place Scrutiny Committee, Policy & Resources Scrutiny Committee) (2018/19).
- To investigate the case for additional enforcement resources for Southend (Place Scrutiny Committee, Policy & Resources Scrutiny Committee) (2016/17).

Appendix 2

POLICY & RESOURCES SCRUTINY PROGRAMME WORKING PARTY

(PROJECT TEAM)

(NB: Policy & Resources Scrutiny Committee members only)

| Party | Members | Total 8 | Substitutes |
|-------|--|------------|---------------------------------|
| CON | David Garston Dan Nelson Chris Walker | 3 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |
| LAB | Tricia Cowdrey Aston Line Maxine Sadza | 3 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |
| IND | Ian Shead | 1 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |
| LD | Rob McMullan | 1 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |

PLACE SCRUTINY PROGRAMME WORKING PARTY

(PROJECT TEAM)

(NB: Place Scrutiny Committee members only)

| Party | Members | Total 8 | Substitutes |
|-------|--|------------|---------------------------------|
| CON | Kevin Buck James Courtenay Jack Warren | 3 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |
| LAB | Martin Berry Matt Dent Anne Jones | 3 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |
| IND | Nick Ward | 1 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |
| LD | Peter Wexham | 1 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |

PEOPLE SCRUTINY PROGRAMME WORKING PARTY (PROJECT TEAM)

(NB: People Scrutiny Committee members only)

| Party | Members | Total 8 | Substitutes |
|-------|--|------------|---------------------------------|
| CON | Alan Dear Nigel Folkard Lesley Salter | 3 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |
| LAB | Tricia Cowdrey Kathy Murphy Mandy O'Connor | 3 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |
| IND | Mike Stafford | 1 | All (Except Cabinet Members) |
| LD | Ashley Thompson | 1 | AII (Except Cabinet Members) |

